

Index

NOTE: Page numbers in bold refer to the encyclopedia entry on a subject. Titles of books and stories appear at the end of an author's entry; films and games have individual entries.

- abandoned-children motif, 473
Abbott and Costello films, 241, 407
Abe, Kōbō: *The Face of Another*, 372
Abernethy, John, 352, 620
“abhuman”, 290, 309, 339, 690, 692
abjection, 1–4, 73, 137, 184, 439, 529, 701
 and degeneration, 339
 and *Friday the 13th*, 259
 and golem figure, 376
 and the grotesque, 309
 and *Halloween*, 312
 and Lovecraft, 405
 and monstrosity, 1–2, 3, 322, 330, 472, 646–7
 and the Other, 330
 and poststructuralism, 518
 and Southern Gothic, 633, 634
 and Stevenson's work, 646–7
 and taboo, 530, 666
 and women, 330
 and zombies, 756
Aborigine people and Australian Gothic, 57–8
Abraham, Nicolas, 161–2, 689–90
Abrams, M. H., 750
absinthe, 208
abyss, the, 4–5
academia
 and M. R. James's work, 368–70
 see also campus Gothic
Ackroyd, Peter, 705
 Dan Leno and the Limehouse Golem, 300
 Hawksmoor, 300
Act of Union and Scottish Gothic, 596, 597
adaptation, appropriation, and absorption
 bluebook adaptations, 76–7, 504, 546, 676
 comics and graphic novels, 126–7, 128, 129
 dramatizations of Radcliffe, 196, 486, 545, 546
 European Gothic, 221, 222
 film adaptations, 292, 297
 Lewis's work, 399, 486–7
 Marsh's work, 421
 Nodier's adaptation of *The Vampyre*, 474
 novel adaptations and redactions, 76, 129, 545, 546, 550, 554–5
 radio adaptations, 550
 rescue opera stories, 485–7
 Reynolds's work, 554–5
 Schiller's *Die Räuber*, 484
 Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 550, 621
 and teaching the Gothic, 669
 television and female Gothic, 679
 and theatrical spectacle, 637
Addams Family, The (film), 243
Addams Family, The (TV series), 504, 677
addiction see drugs and alcohol
Addison, Joseph, 201, 655
Adkinson, R., 313
Adrian, Jack, 66, 67
adultery, 6–7, 109, 607, 626, 736
Adventures into the Unknown (comic), 129
adventure stories, 55–6, 249, 338, 339–40
advertising and the Gothic, 137, 415, 416
Aeschylus: *Niobe*, 228
Aestheticism, 41, 44, 250, 523
 and Wilde's *Dorian Gray*, 167, 176, 351, 740
affect, 669–70, 678

- Africa
 and adventure in imperial Gothic, 340
 African characters in slavery stories, 630
 analogy with underclass of London, 341
 Haggard's feminized landscape, 339
 religious and cultural practices, 27–8
see also slavery and the Gothic
- African American Gothic, 6–7, 7–11, 18
 and slavery, 6–7, 8–9, 10, 630–31
- Agrippa, Cornelius, 352, 578, 623
- Ahasverus/Ahasueru *see* Wandering Jew figure
- Aickman, Robert, 11–13, 105
 biography of Richard Marsh, 419
 “The Hospice”, 12
 “The Houses of the Russians”, 13
 “The Inner Room”, 12
 “Into the Wood”, 12
 “Never Visit Venice”, 13
 “Ringing the Changes”, 13
 “A Roman Question”, 13, 280
 “The Same Dog”, 12–13
 “The Swords”, 12
 “The Unsettled Dust”, 13
 “The View”, 12
 “The Wine-Dark Sea”, 12
- Aiken, Joan, 221
- Aiken, John and Anna Laetitia, 572, 573
- Ainsworth, William Harrison, 13–15, 711, 712–13
 “Adventure in the South Seas”, 712
 “The Fortress of Saguntum”, 712
Ghiotto, or, The Fatal Revenge, 712
Jack Sheppard, 14, 712
The Lancashire Witches, 14, 745
 “The Pirate”, 712
Rookwood, 13–14, 712
Sir John Chiverton, 13
- Aitkin, Anna Laetitia, 220
- Aja, Alexandre, 247
- Akenside, Mark: “The Pleasures of the Imagination”, 655
- Akutagawa, Ryūnosuke
 “Hell Screen”, 372
 “In a Bamboo Grove”, 372
 “Rashomōn”, 372
 “The Story of a Head that Fell Off”, 372
- Alaimo, Stacey, 218
- Alaric, king of the Visigoths, 565
- alchemy, 205, 352, 466, 482, 500
 and Rosicrucianism, 577, 578, 604
- alcohol *see* drugs and alcohol
- Alcott, Louisa May, 466
A Long Fatal Love Chase, 6
- Alder, Emily, 349
- Alfredson, Tomas, 243, 589
- Alien* film trilogy, 329, 457, 666
Alien, 237, 454, 455, 493–4, 594
Aliens, 3
Alien³, 2
- aliens *see* science fiction
- A L'intérieur* (film), 248
- Allen, Grant, 250
- Allen, Richard: *Skinhead*, 318
- Allibone, S. Austin, 543
- Almbert, Jean le Rond D', 255
- Alone* (film), 49
- Alone in the Dark* (game), 171, 504
- Alter, Robert, 193
- Althusser, Louis, 518
- Alton Towers and contemporary Gothic, 137
- Amazing Stories* (periodical), 403
- American Beauty* (film), 659
- American Gothic, xxxvi, 15–23, 96, 296
 and the abyss, 5
 and anti-Semitism, 32
 Bierce and Civil War, 68
 Brown as pioneer, 83, 86
 and criticism and research, 155, 358
 and cults, 167
 and curse, 169–70, 508
 and domestic Gothic, 185
 and hypnotism, 335–6
 influence on Carter, 113, 114, 115, 116
 influence on Lovecraft, 405
 and (Stephen) King, 383, 465, 467
 and popular culture, 505, 506
 and radio, 549–50
 and secret histories, 601
 and slavery, 630, 631
 and the supernatural, 662
 and theory, 691
 vampire fiction, 709
 village Gothic, 720
see also African American Gothic; film; New England Gothic; slavery and the Gothic; Southern Gothic; suburban Gothic
- American Gothic* (TV series), 679
- American International Pictures, 241, 315, 425
- American McGee's Alice* (game), 269, 504
- American Renaissance, 17
- American Romantics, 17, 447
- American Werewolf in London, An* (film), 734
- Amicus Productions, 242, 315
- Amityville Horror, the, 23–5, 659

- Ampère, J. J., 63
Analytical Review (periodical), 200, 546
 ancestor worship, 463, 465, 721
 ancestral curses, 169–70, 185, 345, 507, 508, 731
 ancestral portraits, 507–8, 509, 510
 Ancient and Mystical Order Rosae Crucis (AMORC), 579
 Anderson, Sherwood: *Winesburg, Ohio*, 308
 Andreä, Johann Valentin, 578
 Andrews, Virginia, 297–8
 Flowers in the Attic, 185, 297
 Andriopoulos, Stefan, 605
 androgyny, 250, 710, 714
 androids, 330, 673, 674, 702
Angel (TV series), 25–7, 91, 670, 680
Angel Heart (film), 237
 Anger, Kenneth, 161
 Anglicanism
 identity crisis, 523, 568
 see also Protestantism
 Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 27–31, 513, 538–9, 541
 and British Gothic tradition, 29–30, 629–30
 Anglo-Catholicism, 523, 568
 animal magnetism, 194, 334–5, 336
Animal Man (comic), 128
 animals *see* monster movies; werewolves
Animated Skeleton, The (anon.), 409
 anime and Japanese Gothic, 371, 418
Année dernière à Marienbad, L' (film), 246
 Ansky, S. (S. Z. Rappaport): *Der Dybbuk*, 375–6
 Anson, Jay: *The Amityville Horror*, 24, 659
 anthropology, 121, 149, 167, 274
 and abjection, 1, 530
 and liminality, 401–2
 underclass as Other, 340–41
 and voodoo and witchcraft, 722, 745
 antiauthoritarianism and incest, 342, 343
 anti-Catholicism in British Gothic, 31–2, 33, 356, 360, 748
 and the Inquisition, 347
 Lewis, 508
 Maturin, 347, 426–7, 429, 566
 and Protestantism, 521–2, 522–3
 Stoker, 650–51
 Walpole, 197
 antiquarianism
 and folklore, 252, 505
 and Lovecraft, 403
 and M. R. James, 368
 and ruins, 580
 and Walpole, 565, 724
 and Welsh Gothic, 730
 anti-Semitism, 31–5, 360, 376, 377, 493
 see also Jewish Gothic
 antislavery movement, 28–9, 132, 539, 629, 631, 637
 apocalyptic scenarios, 257, 351, 752
 and disease, 21, 441, 709
 see also postapocalyptic narratives
 apparition, 35–8
 and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 513
 Atwood, 54–5
 contemporary Gothic, 135
 and counterfeit, 141–2
 and crime, 145
 in drama, 196, 199, 200, 201, 202
 ghosts in Asian culture, 46, 49, 371
 and (M. R.) James's ghost stories, 368–9
 in Japanese Gothic, 371, 372–3
 Kipling, 385
 and lesbian Gothic, 395
 in Lewis's plays, 400
 moral purpose in May Sinclair's stories, 452
 phantom and cryptonymy, 162, 163
 popular culture and ghosts, 504, 505
 and Protestantism, 520
 Shakespeare, 36, 141–2, 143, 145, 201, 202, 489, 660
 Shelley's "On Ghosts", 622
 and spectrality, 642
 Thompson, 694–5
 and veils, 422
 Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, 36, 141–2, 143, 146, 456–7
 Welsh Gothic, 731
 see also ghost stories; spectrality
 Appignanesi, Lisa, 50, 52
Appointment with Fear (radio series), 550
 Apukhtin, Aleksey, 583
Arachnophobia (film), 455
 architecture
 Classicism, 40
 cyberspace, 170–72
 Gothic, 38–40, 64, 65, 95, 143, 605, 656
 Gothic Revival, 39–40, 40–45, 95, 137, 724
 and the uncanny, 700
 see also ruins
 Argento, Dario, 223, 627
 aristocracy
 and incestuous degeneracy, 343
 as villains, 82, 97, 101, 148, 608
 Aristotle, 229, 640
 Arlincourt, Vicomte d': *Le Solitaire*, 257
 Armitt, Lucie, 114, 135

- Armstrong, Kelley: *Women of the Otherworld* series, 301
- Arnaud, Pierre, 543
- Arnold, Ignaz F., 274
- Arnold, Matthew, 165, 358
- Arnold, Samuel: *The Banditti*, 484
- Arnott, Jake: *The Devil's Paintbrush*, 161
- "Arrival of a Train at a Station, The" (film), 673
- art
- art history and future of Gothic, 262
 - and the grotesque, 306
 - in McGrath's work, 437
 - manga, 417–19
 - and Melville's *Pierre*, 447
 - "picturesque" and Romanticism, 569, 580
 - and Russian Gothic, 581–2
 - and the Sublime, 351, 656
 - and the uncanny, 702
 - and Wilde's *Dorian Gray*, 740
 - see also portraits
- Artaud, Antonin, 445
- artificial humans, 330, 617, 673, 674, 694, 702, 727
- see also automata; robots; Shelley: *Frankenstein*
- Arts and Crafts movement, 41, 44
- Ascension* (Goth fanzine), 415
- Ashley, Mike, 72
- Asian Gothic, xxxvi, 45–50
- geographical coverage, 45
 - ghosts and supernatural, 45–7, 371
 - horror fiction, 332
 - horror film genre, 48–9, 371, 372, 373–4, 455, 628
 - literature, 45, 47–8, 371–2, 374
 - and popular culture, 45, 48–9, 370–71, 374
- Asquith, Cynthia: *Ghost Book*, 290
- Astounding Stories* (periodical), 403
- Astruc, Alexandre, 247
- asylums, 50–53, 586
- imprisonment of women motif, 50–51, 52–3, 94, 225–6, 440
- Atherton, Gertrude, 17
- Atlas Comics, 129
- Atwood, Margaret, 53–5, 88, 112
- Alias Grace*, 54, 110, 150, 300, 512
 - The Blind Assassin*, 55
 - Bluebeard's Egg*, 54
 - "Death by Landscape", 54
 - The Edible Woman*, 297
 - The Handmaid's Tale*, 186
 - The Journals of Susanna Moodie*, 54, 109
 - Lady Oracle*, 54, 110, 124, 234, 450
 - The Robber Bride*, 54, 110
 - Strange Things*, 54, 110
 - Surfacing*, 55, 110, 217, 297, 512
 - Survival*, 110
 - Wilderness Tips*, 54, 110
- Aubert de Gaspé, Philippe, père: *Les anciens Canadiens*, 109
- Audition* (film), 373
- Auerbach, Erich, 62
- Auerbach, Nina, 332, 689
- Austen, Jane, 220, 273, 365
- Northanger Abbey*, 54, 147, 153, 232, 233–4, 353, 509, 544, 613
 - list of Gothic books, 387, 522, 603
 - Sense and Sensibility*, 613
- Australian Gothic, xxxvi, 55–8
- authenticity
- and comics, 128
 - Gothic as challenge to law, 390
 - and popular culture, 505, 506
 - see also counterfeit
- authority
- antiauthoritarianism and incest, 342, 343
 - Gothic as challenge to law, 390
 - see also law and the Gothic; patriarchy
- autobiography
- comics and graphic novels, 128
 - Machen, 413, 414
 - memoir-novel and French Gothic, 255–6
 - Nodier's "Souvenirs", 473, 475–6
 - slave narratives, 8–9, 617, 631
 - see also De Quincey: *Confessions of an Opium Eater*
- automata, 307, 325, 529, 594, 673
- Auxiliary* (Goth magazine), 416
- Avenging Consciousness, The* (film), 237
- Aw, Tash: *The Harmony Silk Factory*, 512–13
- Baculard d'Arnaud, François-Thomas-Marie de, 567
- Les Amants malheureux*, 256
 - Mémoires, pour servir à l'histoire du comte de Cronstadt*, 553
- Bad Biology* (film), 455
- Baddeley, Gavin, 461
- Baillie, Joanna, 234, 597
- The Plays of the Passion*, 747
- Baker, Phil, 12
- Bakhtin, Mikhail, 253, 307, 423, 506, 581
- Balderston, John L., 239, 240, 241, 406
- Baldick, Chris, 112, 133, 360
- Ballantyne, David: *Sydney Bridge Upside Down*, 469

- Balzac, Honoré de, 62, 222, 254, 257
 Banke, Anders, 589
 Banks, Iain, 599, 669
 The Wasp Factory, 298
 Bann, Stephen, 621
 Baptists, 521, 523
 Bara, Theda, 616
 barbarism *see* civilization and barbarism
 Barbauld, Anna Letitia, 97
 “On the Pleasure Derived from Objects of
 Terror”, 656–7
 Bark, Jasper: *Way of the Barefoot Zombie*,
 756
 Barker, Clive, 59–61, 504
 Abatar project, 60
 Books of Blood series, 59, 354
 Cabal, 60
 The Damnation Game, 59
 Everville, 60
 Galilee, 60
 The Great and Secret Show, 60
 The Hellbound Heart, 59, 298
 Hellraiser (film), 59–60
 Imajica, 60
 Sacramento, 60
 The Thief of Always, 60
 Undying (game), 60
 Weaveworld, 60
 Barker-Benfield, George J., 612
 Barnes, Djuna, 193, 232, 291, 293
 “The Dreamer”, 287
 Nightwood, 287–8, 453, 509–10
 “Six Songs of Khalidine”, 287
 Barnet, John, 327
Baron fantôme, Le (film), 246
 Baron-Wilson, Margaret, 398
 Barrault, J. L., 246
 Barrett, C. F.: *Douglas Castle*, 597
 Barrett, Eaton Stannard: *The Heroine*, 124, 205,
 353, 498, 509
 Barrie, J. M., 599
 Barrow, Isaac, 612
 Barruel, Augustin, 602, 603
 Barry, Charles, 42, 137
 Barthes, Roland, 357, 518
 Bartneck, Christoph, 702
 Batcave, The (London club), 284
 Báthory, Elizabeth, 242
Batman (comic), 128, 239, 601
Batman (film, 1989), 705
Batman: Arkham City (game), 171–2
Batman Returns (film), 243
Batman: The Dark Knight Returns (comic), 131
Battle Royale (film), 373
 Bauche, Henri, 272
 Baudelaire, Charles, 61–4, 250, 325
 Les Fleurs du mal, 61–2
 Baudrillard, Jean, 142, 158, 168
 Bauhaus (band), 284, 415
 Bava, Mario, 242–3, 246, 627
 Baxter, James K., 470
 Baxter, William, 619
 Beagle, Peter: *A Fine and Private Place*, 279
Beast from 20,000 Fathoms, The (film), 454, 455
Beast with Five Fingers, The (film), 241
 Beatles, The, 161
 Beattie, James: “Illustrations on Sublimity”, 657
Beauté du diable, La (film), 245–6
Beauty and the Beast (film), 245
 Beccaria, Cesare: “An Essay on Crimes and
 Punishment”, 144, 149
 Bechdel, Alison: *Fun Home*, 128
 Becker, Suzanne, 235
 Beckett, Andy, 171
 Beckett, Samuel, 356
 Beckford, William, 64–6, 95, 220, 398, 534
 Azemia, 65
 Modern Novel Writing, 65
 Vathek, 63–4, 66, 102, 139, 147, 221, 538–9, 574,
 725
BeDevil (film), 58
Beetlejuice (film), 99–100, 226
Being Human (TV series), 680
 belief *see* religion and belief systems
 Belinsky, Vissarion Grigoryevich, 582
 Belsey, Catherine, 357
 Belville, Maria, 658
 Bely, Andrey, 584
 Benjamin, Walter, 63–4, 133–4, 752
 Bennett, Anna Maria: *Ellen, Countess of Castle
 Howel*, 730
 Bennett, Arnold: *Hugo*, 291
 Bennett, Betty T., 622
 Benson, Arthur (A. C.), 66, 67, 370
 Benson, Edward White, 66
 Benson, E. F. (Edward Frederic), 66–8, 280, 290,
 370
 Final Edition, 66
 The Room in the Tower, 66–7, 709
 Visible and Invisible, 66–7
 Benson, F. R., 413
 Benson, Hugh (R. H.), 66, 67
 Bentley, Eric, 446
 Bentley, George, 139

- Bentley, Richard, 118
 Bentley, Thomas, 543
Bentley's Miscellany (magazine), 14
Beowulf (epic poem), 181, 228
 Bérard, Cyprien: *Lord Ruthwen*, 474
 Berger, Karen, 128
 Berger, Peter, 125
 Bergson, Henri, 670
 Bernheim, Hippolyte, 526
 Bestuzhev, Aleksandr ("Marlinsky"), 222
 "The Cuirassier", 582
 Betjeman, John, 414
 Beville, Maria, 168, 298
Bewitched (TV series), 745
 Bhabha, Homi, 493, 511
Bhoot (film), 49
 Bible, 36, 136, 228, 351, 408, 443, 463–4
 Protestantism and vernacular Bible, 520
 Bierce, Ambrose, 19, 68–9, 88
 "Chickamauga", 68, 69
 "The Death of Halpin Frayser", 69
 "An Inhabitant of Carcosa", 69
 "The Moonlit Road", 69
 "An Occurrence at Owl Creek Bridge", 68–9
 "The Suitable Surroundings", 68
 Bigot, Georges, 418
 Bilal, Enki, 247
 bildungsroman, 498–9, 634
 Billingham, Mark, 286
 Billings, Robert William, 41–2
 Billington, Michael, 135
 Bird, Robert Montgomery: *Sheppard Lee*, 498
Birds, The (film), 212, 291–2, 493
 Birkhead, Edith, xxxiv, 153–4, 288, 291, 605
 Birney, Earle, 109
 "birth myth" and female Gothic, 226, 232, 621
Bite Me (Goth magazine), 416
Bizarre Sex (comic), 130
Black Christmas (film), 107–8, 627
Black House (film), 49
 black magic *see* necromancy; occultism; witchcraft
Black Magic (comic), 129
 Blackstone, William, 389
 Blackwood, Algernon Henry, 69–73, 293, 331, 550, 605
 "Ancient Sorceries", 280, 719
 The Bright Messenger, 72
 The Centaur, 72
 Dudley and Gilderoy: A Nonsense, 72
 The Education of Uncle Paul, 72
 The Empty House and Other Ghost Stories, 71
 Episodes Before Thirty, 70
 The Extra Day, 72
 The Human Chord, 72, 480
 Jimbo, 72
 John Silence, 71, 160, 167, 280, 441, 480, 525
 journalism, 70–71
 Julius LeVallon, 72, 480
 "Keeping His Promise", 280
 The Listener, 71
 "The Man Whom the Trees Loved", 72, 280, 289, 290
 "Onandonandon", 280
 Pan's Garden, 72
 A Prisoner in Fairyland, 72
 "The Sea Fit", 72
 "The Touch of Pan", 72
 The Wave: An Egyptian Aftermath, 72
 "The Wendigo", 72, 280
 "The Willows", 36, 71, 72, 251, 280, 289–90
 Blackwood, Sir (Stevenson) Arthur, 70
Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine, 95, 173, 174
 Poe's parody, 353, 497
 "Tales of Terror", 353, 492, 495, 597–8, 667–8
Blade II (film), 239
Blade Runner (film), 182, 237, 298, 330, 494, 594, 674
 Blair, Robert, 41, 305
 "The Grave", 303, 304
Blair Witch Project, The (film), 243, 674
 Blais, Marie-Claire: *La belle bête*, 109
 Blake, William, 304, 591
 Blatty, William Peter: *The Exorcist*, 297
 Blavatsky, Helena, 745
 Blix, G., 580
 Blixen, Karen *see* Dinesen, Isak
 Bloch, Robert
 American Gothic, 754
 Psycho, 289, 296, 329, 685
 blood, 73–5
 Blood Libel and anti-Semitism, 32, 33, 34
 "blood sugar" and commodity Gothicism, 132, 133
 and disease, 331, 332, 340, 408, 689
 and Japanese Gothic, 372
 and threat of female body, 615
 see also vampire fiction
Blood from the Mummy's Tomb (film), 242
Blood on Satan's Claw (film), 746
 "bloods" *see* penny dreadfuls
 Bloom, Clive, 369, 564
 Bloom, Harold, 570, 700
 Bloxam, Matthew Holbeche, 40, 41
 Bluebeard legend, 54, 112, 351, 486

- bluebooks, xxxv–xxxvi, 75–8, 504, 603, 733
 Lemoine, 393–4, 676
 Tegg, 676
 Wilkinson, 741, 742
see also penny dreadfuls
- Boaden, James, 199
Fontainville Forest, 196, 201, 545
The Italian Monk, 546
The Secret Tribunal, 604
- Bodley, George Frederick, 43
- body
 and abjection, 1–2, 2–3, 439
 “body horror”, 330, 530
 Cronenberg’s films, 156, 158, 159
 and Japanese horror films, 48, 373–4
 and Shelley’s *Frankenstein*, 440, 621
 covering and exposure of female body, 422
 and degeneracy theories, 175, 249–50
 extreme makeover television shows, 681–2
 female body
 and African landscape, 339
 and imprisonment, 233, 234
 and male anxieties, 449, 614–15
 and male gaze, 422, 694
 and voodoo possession, 753
see also female reproduction; female sexuality
 and the grotesque, 306–7
 Jewish Gothic and possession, 375–6
 and liminality, 401
 and medicine and the Gothic, 439–40
 and theory, 690
 violence and torture in Kafka’s work, 379
see also cannibalism; corpses; disability; torture
- Body Jumper* (film), 49
Body Snatcher, The (film), 241
Bogeyman (comic), 130
 “Bog Gothic”, 431
 Boileau, Daniel, 603
 Bolland, Brian, 130
 Bonaparte, Napoleon, 257, 474, 486
Boogeyman (film), 494
 book clubs and “middlebrow” Gothic, 302
 books *see* reading habits; texts
 Boothby, Guy: “With Three Phantoms”, 55–6
 Booth, William: *In Darkest London*, 340–41
 Borden, Lizzie, 466
 Bordewijk, F.: *Fantastische Vertellingen*, 214
 Borges, Jorge Luis, xxxiii–xxxiv
 Borgia family and poison, 500
 Bosschère, Jean, 452
- Botting, Fred, 505, 679
 diffusion of the Gothic, 265, 681
 exhaustion of the Gothic, 295–6
 Gothic as writing of excess, 155, 302
 Shelley’s *Frankenstein*, 621
 technology and the Gothic, 673, 674, 692
- Bouchard, Michel-Marc, 110
- Boucicault, Dion, 359
The Corsican Brothers, 445
- bourgeoisie *see* middle classes
- Boutet de Monvel, Louis-Maurice: *Les Victimes cloîtrées*, 443
- Bowen, Elizabeth, 11, 290–91, 293, 392
The Death of the Heart, 290
 “The Demon Lover”, 12, 280
The Demon Lovers, and Other Stories, 290
 “The Happy Autumn Fields”, 281
The House in Paris, 290
- Bower, Stephen Ernest Dykes, 43, 44
- Bowman, Vibiana, 678
Box of Delights, The (TV series), 679
- Boyd, Michael, 135, 138
- Boyle, Danny, 621
- Brabon, Benjamin A., 112, 113, 115–16, 235, 349
- Braddon, Mary Elizabeth, 78–9, 96, 232, 278, 561, 610
 “The Cold Embrace”, 78, 79
 “The Dreaded Guest”, 78
 “Eveline’s Visitant”, 79
 “Good Lady Ducaigne”, 79, 352
 “The Island of Old Faces”, 78–9
Lady Audley’s Secret, 186, 607, 608, 609, 611, 616, 714
 “The Mystery at Fernwood”, 79
 “The True Story of Don Juan”, 78
- Bradford, William: *Of Plymouth Plantation*, 15
- Bradner, Gary, 734
- Braid, James, 334, 335
- brain and scientific experiment
 Collins, 119, 120–21, 593
 Machen’s *Great God Pan*, 251, 412, 440
- Brainstorm* (comic), 130
- Bram Stoker’s Dracula* (film), 243, 300, 315, 669, 673–4
- Brantingham, Paul J. and Patricia L., 150–51
- Brantlinger, Patrick, 206, 338, 458–9, 540
- Brazil* (film), 670
- Brecht, Bertolt, 271
- Brentano, Clemens, 523
- Breton, André, 530
Nadja, 222
- Breuss, Countess of, 502

- Bride of Frankenstein, The* (film), 240–41, 292
Bride of Re-Animator (film), 241
Brides of Dracula, The (film), 314, 616
 Briefel, Aviva, 459
 Briggs, Julia, 281, 369
 Brijjs, Stefan: *The Angel Maker*, 215
 Brill, Dunja, 415
 Bristow, J., 114
 Brite, Poppy Z., 21, 79–83, 670, 720
 and Campbell, 105, 106
 and queer Gothic, 80, 535
 Antediluvian Tales, 82
 The Crow: The Lazarus Heart, 80, 81
 Drawing Blood, 80, 81, 710
 *D*U*C*K*, 82
 Exquisite Corpse, 80, 81, 299, 441
 Liquor, 81–2
 Lost Souls, 79–80, 81, 284, 286, 300, 329, 332, 710
 Prime, 81
 Soul Kitchen, 82
 Swamp Foetus, 80, 81
 The Value of X, 80–81
 Britten, Benjamin, 320
 Britten, Emma Hardinge, 646
 Britton, John, 41
 Brodber, Erna, 540
 Myal, 513
 Bronfen, Elizabeth, 402
 Brontë, Anne, 220, 626
 The Tenant of Wildfell Hall, 207, 615
 Brontë, Charlotte, 220, 626
 Jane Eyre, xxxvi, 94, 148, 181, 753
 and adultery, 6, 7
 and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 29–30, 630
 and domestic Gothic, 185–6
 doubles, 192, 233, 449
 and family, 226
 and female Gothic, 232, 615
 and imprisonment of women, 79, 717
 as influence, 211, 221, 291, 449, 532
 and misogyny, 449
 postcolonial readings, 338–9
 and racial Other, 539, 540
 Sublime and hero-villain, 657
 as Victorian Gothic, 717
 Villette, 123, 181
 Brontë, Emily, 220, 626
 Wuthering Heights, xxxvi, 148, 192, 505
 and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 29, 30
 apparitions, 36, 321
 and domestic Gothic, 185
 doubles, 192, 716
 and family, 226
 and female Gothic, 232, 615, 687
 Heathcliff as hero-villain, 657, 716
 as Victorian Gothic, 716–17
Brood, The (film), 158, 311
 Brooke-Rose, Christine, xxxv
 Brooks, Max
 World War Z, 301, 755–6
 The Zombie Survival Guide, 756
 Brooks, Peter, 122
 Brosnan, John, 425
 Brotherhood of the Rosy Cross, 577, 578
 Broughton, Rhoda, 36
 “The Man with the Nose”, 278
 Broughton, T. L., 114
 Brown, Alice, 17, 466
 Brown, Charles Brockden, 17, 83–90, 662
 Alcuin: A Dialogue, 83, 84, 87, 88
 Arthur Mervyn, 16, 83, 84, 87, 88, 704
 Clara Howard, 83, 85, 88
 Edgar Huntly, 16, 83, 84, 85, 86, 88, 192, 666
 Jane Talbot, 83, 85, 88
 Memoirs of Carwin the Biloquist, 83, 84
 Memoirs of Stephen Calvert, 83, 84
 Ormond; or the Secret Witness, 83, 84, 87, 88
 “Somnambulism”, 16, 86
 Wieland, 5, 83, 84, 85–6, 87–8, 192
 Brown, Dan: *The Da Vinci Code*, 167–8, 600
 Brown, Larry, 635
 Brown, Marshall, 229
 Browne, S. G.: *Breathers*, 756
 Browne, Thomas, 695
 Browning, Robert, 383
 “Mr. Sludge, the Medium”, 465
 “My Last Duchess”, 508–9
 Browning, Tod, 236, 239, 240, 292, 406, 493
 Bruhm, Steven, 195, 348, 537, 688–9
BRV (Goth fanzine), 415
 Bryant, Martin, 57
 Bryden, Ronald, 209–210
 Buchan, John
 The Dancing Floor, 480
 Greenmantle, 338
 Büchner, Georg, 271
 Buell, Lawrence, 217
Buffy the Vampire Slayer (TV series), 20, 25, 26, 90–93, 504, 670, 677
 and suburban Gothic, 660
 as teen television drama, 679, 680

- Buhle, J. G., 605
- Bulgakov, Mikhail, 222, 584
The Master and Margarita, 601
- Bulger, James, 331
- Bulwer Lytton, Edward, first Baron Lytton, 14, 78,
93–6, 283, 550, 593, 711–12
The Coming Race, 95–6
Eugene Aram, 94
Falkland, 94
Godolphin, 94
 “The Haunted and the Haunters”, 95, 278, 712
The Last Days of Pompeii, 420
Lucretia: or The Children of Night, 94, 500–501
 “A Manuscript Found in a Madhouse”, 94
 “Monos and Daimonos”, 94
Paul Clifford, 94
Pelham; or the Adventures of a Gentleman, 94
A Strange Story, 95, 604, 605, 711–12
Zanoni, 95, 604, 605
Zicci, 95
- Buñuel, Luis, 242, 245
- Burdon-Sanderson, Sir John, 51–2
- bureaucracy and Kafka, 379, 380–81, 685
- Burgan, William, 605
- Bürger, Gottfried August, **96–9**, 352, 654, 655, 661
 “Des Pfarrers Tochter von Taubenhain”, 96, 98
 “Lenore”, 96, 97, 98, 146, 221, 409, 582, 707, 747
 “Der wilde Jäger”, 96, 97–8, 98
- Burges, William, 42–3
- burial
 crypt motif, 162–3
 and feminine in Poe’s work, 497
 and liminality, 402
see also live burial
- Burke, Edmund, 174, 523
Reflections on the Revolution in France, 567, 748
 on the Sublime, 220, 359, 602, 655–6
 definition, 572–3
 and God, 573, 655, 656
 and racial Other, 538
 Radcliffe and landscape, 351, 547, 566, 656
 and sensibility, 612
 and terror, 201, 538, 592, 655, 656, 683
- burletta, 636
- Burnett, Frances Hodgson: *The Secret Garden*, 182
- Burns, Robert, 252, 662
- Burroughs, William: *The Naked Lunch*, 159
- Burton, Sir Richard: *An Anatomy of Melancholy*,
 304
- Burton, Tim, **99–100**, 243, 425, 670, 705
- Burwick, F., 486
- Bury St. Edmunds Cathedral, 44
- Bush, Laurence C., 47
- Butler, Judith, 395, 535, 536
- Butler, Marilyn, 621
- Butterfield, William, 42
- Butts, Mary, 278
- Byron, George Gordon, sixth Baron, **100–102**, 196,
 571, 662
 and Maturin’s *Bertram*, 428
 Nodier’s promotion in France, 474, 475
 and Poe’s “The Assignment”, 495–6
 and Polidori, 502–3
 Villa Diodati, 101, 401, 502, 620, 625, 707
Childe Harold’s Pilgrimage, 101, 167
Don Juan, 101, 102, 177, 574
 “A Fragment”, 502, 503, 620
The Giaour, 65, 101, 148, 503, 574, 707
Manfred, 74, 101–2, 148, 167, 202, 574, 725
Werner, 445, 484
- Byron, Glennis, 46, 48, 296, 511, 692
- Cabaret of Dr. Caligari* (radio show), 272
- cabbalism, 375, 376, 480, 604
- Cabell, James Branch, **103–5**
 “An Amateur Ghost”, 103–4
Beyond Life: Dizan des Démiurges, 103
 “Biography of the Life of Manuel”, 103
Figures of the Earth, 104
The High Place, 104
Jurgen, 103, 104
The Silver Stallion, 104
 “Storisende” edition of works, 103
- Cabinet of Dr. Caligari, The* (film), 238, 240, 271–2,
 276, 292, 453
- Cabinet of Jan Svankmajer, The* (film), 272
- Cable, George Washington, 18
 “Jean-ah Poquelin”, 506
- Cadell, T., Jr., 546
- Cagliostro (Italian con man), 566
- Cailleran and Coupilly: *La Nonne de Lindenberg*,
 487
- Calder-Marshall, Arthur: *The Magic of My Youth*,
 161
- Caldwell, Erskine, 633
- Califa, Pat: “The Vampire”, 394
 “Caligarism”, 238, 271
- Callander, Michelle, 90, 93
- Call of Cthulhu* (game), 268
- Calmet, Dom Augustin, 255, 351, 474, 566, 754
- Calvinism, 520, 521, 523, 646, 648, 731–2
- Camaille-Saint-Aubin, M.-C., 486–7
- Cambridge: Gothic architecture, 39, 40
- Cambridge Camden Society, 42
- Cameron, Ed, 168
- Cameron, Elspeth, 599

- camp aesthetic and the Gothic, 536
- Campany, Robert F., 47
- Campbell, Eddie, 300
- Campbell, Sir Gilbert: "The White Wolf of Kostopchin", 734
- Campbell, Maria, 110
- Campbell, Ramsey, 11, **105–6**
 as editor, 105
Ancient Images, 105
 "Becoming Visible", 106
Cold Print, 105
Demons by Daylight, 105, 106
The Grin of the Dark, 105
The Height of the Scream, 106
 "Horror House of Blood", 105
Incarnate, 105
The Inhabitants of the Lake and Other Less Welcome Tenants, 105
New Terrors anthology, 105
 "Next Time You'll Know Me", 106
 "The Retrospective", 105
 "The Room Beyond", 105, 106
 "The Second Staircase", 105
 "Writing and Depression", 105
- campus Gothic, **106–8**
 and witchcraft, 745–6
- Canadian Gothic, xxxvi, 54, 70–71, **108–111**, 150
 and postcolonial Gothic, 512, 513–14
 werewolves, 734
see also Atwood; Cronenberg
- Candyman* (film), 60
- Cannibal Girls* (film), 157
- cannibalism
 and horror fiction, 331
 incest and degeneracy, 343
 Lovecraft, 404–5
 New Zealand Gothic, 469
 and racial Other, 538
 and village Gothic, 720
 and werewolves, 733, 734
 (Tennessee) Williams, 743–4
see also zombies
- canon and the Gothic, 154, 298
 absence of the Gothic, 670
 future Gothic and end of, 260, 261, 263
 Gothic canon, 155, 156, 686–7
 and Gothic Studies, 671
 in Japan, 371–2, 374
 New Zealand Gothic, 469–70
 Romanticism and the Gothic, 155, 747
- capitalism
 Baudelaire as poet of, 63
 and cannibalism, 744
 and evil in *Angel*, 27
 and future of Gothic, 260–61
 and monstrosity in *Angel*, 26–7
 and science fiction, 493
 and urban Gothic, 704–5
 and vampires, 261
 and werewolves, 733
 and zombies, 261, 751–2, 756
- Capote, Truman, 19, 633, 635
In Cold Blood, 296
Other Voices, Other Rooms, 634
- Captain Kronos: Vampire Hunter* (film), 315
- Carey, Alice, 17
- Carey, Peter: *Jack Maggs*, 300
- Caribbean Gothic *see* Anglo-Caribbean Gothic
- Carleton, William, 359
- Carlyle, Thomas, 113, 194
- Carné, Marcel, 245
- Carnivale* (TV series), 506
- Carnival of Souls* (film), 460
- Carny* (film), 506
- Caro, Marc, 247
- Carpenter, J. (publisher), 545
- Carpenter, John, 159
see also *Halloween*
- Carpenter, Richard Cromwell, 44
- Carpenter, William, 51, 119
- Carreras, Enrique, 313
- Carreras, James, 313
- Carrie* (film), 21, 139, 381
- Carrier, Roch: *Trilogie de l'âge sombre*, 110
- Carr, John Dixon, 550
- Carroll, Lewis: *Alice in Wonderland*, 308
- Carson, Rachel: *Silent Spring*, 217
- Carter, Angela, 88, **112–18**, 124, 193, 253, 294, 326, 669, 734
The Bloody Chamber and Other Stories, 112, 234, 297, 351, 449–50
 "The Fall River Axe Murders", 466
Fireworks, 297
Heroes and Villains, 112, 113, 114, 115
 "In the Company of Wolves", 331, 402
The Infernal Desire Machines of Doctor Hoffman, 114, 116, 297
 "Little Red Riding Hood", 331
Love, 113, 114, 115, 297
The Magic Toyshop, 112, 114, 115, 186, 297
Nights at the Circus, 112, 114, 115, 116, 125, 182, 298, 506
The Passion of New Eve, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 297
The Sadeian Woman, 113, 449, 586, 694
Several Perceptions, 423

- Carter, Angela (*cont'd*)
Shadow Dance, 114, 115, 297
 “The Tiger’s Bride”, 423
Wise Children, 114
 “Wolf-Alice”, 402
- Carter, Elizabeth, 304, 305
- Caruth, Cathy, 295
- Case, Sue Ellen, 395
- Casper the Friendly Ghost* (comic), 129
- Castle, Terry, 142, 395, 422, 529, 700
- castle locations, 185, 225, 291
 drama, 198
 and female Gothic, 233, 234, 688
 and parody in Poe, 498
 Welsh Gothic, 730
 Wordsworth, 748, 749
see also Radcliffe; Walpole
- castration complex, 528
- Cat and the Canary, The* (film), 239, 273
- Catharism, 346, 347, 606
- Catholicism *see* anti-Catholicism; Roman Catholicism
- Cat People* (film), 241
- Cavallaro, D., 421
- Cave, Edward, 667
- Cave, Nick, 58, 460
And the Ass Saw the Angel, 296
- Cavendish, Lucy, Duchess of Newcastle, 396
- Cazotte, Jacques: *Le Diable amoureux*, 221
- Celestial Empire, The* (anon.), 208
- Celtic Revival, 413, 730
- censorship, 129–30, 136, 147–8, 165
- Century Falls* (TV series), 679
- Cerf, Vince, 171
- Chabon, Michael, 601
- Chakushin Ari* (film), 373
- Chamber of Chills* (comic), 129
- Chamber of Darkness* (comic), 130
- Chambers, Robert W., 19
 “King in Yellow” cycle, 69
- Chambre verte, La* (film), 246
- Chamisso, Adalbert von: *Peter Schlemihls wundersame Geschichte*, 191
- Chandler, Raymond, 601
- Chandra, Vikram, 48
- Chaney, Lon, Jr., 241
- Chaney, Lon, Sr., 239
- chapbooks *see* bluebooks
- Chaplin, Sue, 552
- Chapman, Jake and Dino, 262
- Charcot, Jean-Martin, 335, 336, 526
- Charmed* (TV series), 746
- Chateaubriand, François René, 580
- Chekhov, Anton, 222
The Black Monk, 250, 482, 583
 “Ward No. 6”, 583
- Cherry, Andrew, 76
- Cherry Falls* (film), 628
- Cherubini, Luigi: *Lodoïska*, 485
- Chesney, George Tomkyns: *The Battle of Dorking*, 420
- Chesnutt, Charles W., 19
The Conjure Woman, 10, 18, 631
 “The Sheriff’s Children”, 18
- Chien andalou, Un* (film), 245
- childbirth and death, 402
- children
 and contemporary Gothic, 135–6
 Dickens on, 178, 717–18
 family and heterosexual normativity, 536
 as monsters, 311
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472, 473
 television and the Gothic, 679
 voodoo cult of twins, 721
see also youth culture
- children’s literature, 182, 301
 New Zealand Gothic, 470
 penny dreadfuls, 489, 490
 Stoker, 650
 Wilkinson, 742
 and witches, 746
see also *Twilight* saga
- Child’s Play 3* (film), 331
- China
 Asian Gothic, 47, 49
 and drug production, 208
- Chinatown* (film), 21
- Chinese Ghost Story, A* (film), 47
- chivalry, 748
 and Romanticism, 327, 430, 523, 572, 622–3
 and Stoker’s *Dracula*, 651, 652
- Chodorow, Nancy, 233
- Chopin, Kate, 18
- Chrétien de Troyes, 572
- Christian mythography, 351, 377, 733
see also Bible
- Christie, Agatha, 501
- Christmas, Reverend Henry, 255, 566
- Christmas ghost stories, 78, 561, 646
- chuangqi* (Chinese tales of the marvelous), 47
- Chute, Carolyn, 467
- Chute de la Maison Usher, La* (film), 245
- Cibber, Colley, 613
- Cinderella* (film), 48

- cinema *see* film
- Cinema of Unease* (documentary film), 470
- circulating libraries, 75–6, 393, 741, 742
- circus and freak shows, 506, 634
- Circus of Horrors, 506
- citation and spectrality, 642–3
- Cité des enfants perdus, La* (film), 247
- Citro, Joseph A.: *Passing Strange*, 467
- city *see* suburban Gothic; urban Gothic
- City of Lost Children, The* (film), 670
- civilization and barbarism
- and degeneration, 175–6, 339, 340–41, 404–5, 540
 - and du Maurier's work, 212
 - and imperial Gothic, 338, 339, 539–40
 - and portraits, 510
 - and the primitive, 309, 323, 339, 734
 - and racial Other, 538, 539
 - and Roman Catholicism, 565
 - and werewolves, 733
- Cixous, Hélène, 518, 701
- Clair, René, 245–6
- Clairmont, Claire, 620
- Clairmont, Mary Jane (*later* Godwin), 282
- clairvoyant mediums, 442
- Clapp, Susannah, 135
- Clare, John, 571
- Clarke, Marcus, 56–7
- His Natural Life*, 57
- Clarke, Samuel, 612
- class
- and folklore, 253
 - and melodrama, 445–6
 - misogyny and male anxieties, 449
 - and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472
 - Reynolds on inequality, 713
 - underclass as Other, 340–41, 705
 - and urban Gothic, 705
 - and werewolves, 733
 - and Wheatley's work, 738
 - see also* aristocracy; middle classes; working-class readers
- classical mythology and fate, 227–8, 228–9
- Classic Comics, 129
- Classicism, 40, 570, 653, 660
- see also* neoclassicism
- Claude Lorrain, 351, 569
- claustrophobia, 268
- see also* live burial
- Cleary, Joe, 357
- Clery, Emma J.
- counterfeit cults, 167
 - ghosts, 201, 504–5, 724
 - Mary Shelley, 622
 - Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, 146, 456, 575
 - women's Gothic, 234, 235
- Cleto, Fabio, 536
- Clive, Colin, 240, 241
- Clover, Carol, 259, 269, 472, 627, 628
- Cloverfield* (film), 455
- Clute, John, 12, 425, 600
- Cobb, James, 76
- Ramah Droog*, 637
- Cock Lane Ghost, 505, 724
- Cocteau, Jean, 245
- Cohen, Leonard: *Beautiful Losers*, 110–11
- Cohen, Matt, 110
- Cohen, Tom, 162
- Colburn, Henry, 503, 547, 667
- Cold Prey* (film), 589
- Cold War, 129, 241, 454–5
- see also* nuclear threat
- Coleman, George, the Younger: *Blue Beard*; or *Female Curiosity!*, 486
- Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 147, 320, 383, 410, 475
- and Gothic genre, 153, 428, 572, 573–4, 575, 576, 579
 - on Maturin's *Bertram*, 428
 - on Radcliffe, 542, 546–7
 - and the Sublime, 655, 657
 - Biographica Literaria*, 570–71, 572, 573–4, 576
 - Christabel*, 148, 181, 351, 492, 574, 576, 662, 707, 708
 - “Kubla Khan”, 662
 - Lyrical Ballads*, 570–71, 572, 574, 747
 - The Rime of the Ancient Mariner*, 36, 98, 148, 307, 351, 489, 571, 574, 662
 - Zapolya*, 428
- Collins, Wilkie, 96, **118–22**, 300, 392, 561
- and female Gothic, 235, 608, 688
 - and medicine and the Gothic, 119–20, 121, 440, 593
 - and sensation fiction, 118, 607, 608, 609, 713–14
 - and urban and suburban Gothic, 177, 659
 - After Dark*, 118
 - Antonina*, 118
 - Armadale*, 119–20, 192, 501, 713–14
 - Basil*, 118, 119, 120, 182
 - The Black Robe*, 121, 522
 - The Dead Secret*, 118, 182
 - The Haunted Hotel*, 119, 120, 121
 - Heart and Science*, 119, 120–21, 352, 440
 - Hide and Seek*, 118, 182
 - Iolani*, 118

- Collins, Wilkie (*cont'd*)
 "I Say No", 121
Jezebel's Daughter, 119, 120, 121
 "The Last Stage Coachman", 118
The Law and the Lady, 182
The Legacy of Cain, 119, 121
 "Mad Monkton", 120
Man and Wife, 119, 182
The Moonstone, 133, 148, 182, 207, 609,
 713–14
 medicine and the Gothic, 119, 120, 121, 440,
 593
The New Magdalen, 121
No Name, 607, 608–9
Poor Miss Finch, 119, 120, 121
A Rogue's Life, 118
The Woman in White, 118, 119, 182, 192, 235
 crime and detective fiction, 148–9
 false imprisonment of women, 50, 52, 53
 and French Gothic, 257
 inheritance and criminality, 345
 intertextuality, 352
 merchandising, 505
 and modernity, 608
 and real-life poisoner's trial, 501
 scientists as villains, 120, 440, 593
 as sensation fiction, 607, 608, 609, 615–16,
 713–14
- Collins, William
 "An Ode on the Popular Superstitions of the
 Highlands of Scotland", 304, 569
 "Ode to Fear", 304
- Collodi, Carlo: *The Adventures of Pinocchio*, 223
- Colman, George, the younger, 76
- colonialism
 American Gothic, 15–16
 Asian Gothic, 47–8
 Australian Gothic, 56–7, 58
 Canadian Gothic, 108
 colonial Gothic, 338–9
 Kipling, 385
 New Zealand Gothic, 468–9, 471
 repression and postcolonial Gothic, 511, 512
 and xenophobia, 493, 540
see also imperial Gothic; postcolonial Gothic
- Comatose Rose* (Goth fanzine), 415
- Comedy of Danger, A* (radio play), 549
- comic Gothic, 91, 100, 122–6, 153
 adult themes, 299–300
 Campbell, 106
 Dickens, 180
 games, 266–7
 Hoffmann, 324, 325
 and horror comics, 129
 McGrath, 435
 Poe, 495, 496
 and popular culture, 504
 postwar Gothic, 298, 299–300
 Stoker, 651
 Walpole, 122–3, 724, 725
 Wells, 729
see also grotesque, the; parody
- comics and graphic novels, 126–32
 censorship and children, 129–30, 136, 165
 and Gothic tropes, 127–8, 131
 and horror fiction, 332
 horror genre, 128–30, 241, 242, 299–300, 329,
 504
 secret histories and cities, 600
 "silver age", 126, 130, 131
 and urban Gothic, 705
see also magazines
- Comics Code (1954), 129–30
- Coming Soon* (film), 49
- commedia dell'arte* and the grotesque, 307
- commodity Gothicism, 132–5
 and Goth subculture, 415, 416, 504–5
 merchandising, 505
 and mummies, 459
 Rice's work, 558–9
 Walpole and ruins, 579
- Comper, John Ninian, 44
- computer games *see* games
- Confessions of an Opium Eater* (film), 174
- Connolly, Linda, 361
- Conrad, Joseph, 289, 293, 540
Heart of Darkness, 221, 288, 341, 453, 493, 511
The Shadow Line, 288
- Conroy, Pat, 635
- consumption *see* commodity Gothicism
- contemporary Gothic, 135–8, 687
 crime and the uncanny, 150–51
 and cults, 168
 and film, 243
 Herbert, 318
 Japanese literature, 372, 374
 medicine and the Gothic, 441
 and monsters, 472
 and phobia, 493–4, 495
 and popular culture, 506
 postcolonial Gothic, 512–13
 Scottish Gothic, 599
 and the Sublime, 657–8
 and technologies, 675

- and theory, 690
 urban Gothic, 705
 vampire fiction, 136–7, 300–301, 709–10
 and Victorian inheritances, 345
see also Gothic 1950 to the present; King, Stephen; slasher movies
- Conway, Henry Seymour, 723
- Cook, Florence, 37, 645
- Cook, Captain James, 665
- Cooke, Rose Terry, 466
- Cook, the Thief, His Wife and Her Lover, The* (film), 309
- Cooper, Anthony Ashley *see* Shaftesbury
- Cooper, Dennis: *Frisk*, 299
- Cooper, James Fenimore, 17, 83, 88
- Cooper, Wyllis, 550
- Coover, Robert: *Pricksongs and Descants*, 351
- Coquille et le clergyman, La* (film), 245
- Corelli, Marie (Mary Mackay), 138–41, 155
Ardath, 139, 140
Barabbas, 139
A Romance of Two Worlds, 139–40
The Sorrows of Satan, 139
The Soul of Lilith, 139, 140
Thelma, 139
Wormwood: A Drama of Paris, 207, 208
Ziska, 139
- Corman, Roger, 99, 241, 242, 315, 383, 425
- Cornwell, N., 222
- Coronation Street* (TV series), 678
- corpses
 and abjection, 2–3
 and “Death and the Maiden” trope, 409
 female corpse, 448–9
 liminality and female corpse, 402
 necromancy and exhumation, 463, 465–6
 science and reanimation, 754
 and Shelley’s *Frankenstein*, 439–40, 456, 754
 vampires and superstitions, 754
see also zombies
- Corri, Domenico, 76
- Corvey collection, xxxv
- costume *see* dress; masks, veils, and disguises
- Couchman, Henry, 41
- Councill, Dr. R. Watson, 563
- counterfeit, 141–4, 507
 authenticity and comics, 128
 and contemporary Gothic, 137
 and cryptonymy, 162–3
 embedded texts, 353–4, 724
 and portraits, 510
 theory of the Gothic, 688
 and Walpole’s *Castle of Otranto*, 141–2, 143, 146, 565, 688, 724–5
see also hoaxes; plagiarism
- Counter-Reformation, 522
- Countess Dracula* (film), 242
- Couperus, Louis: *The Hidden Force*, 214
- Courtenay, William, ninth Earl of Devon, 65
- Courvoisier, François, 14
- Cousin de Grainville, Jean-Baptiste: *Le Dernier homme*, 257
- Covenanters, 328, 596, 597, 646
- Cox, Jeffrey, 199, 399–400
- Cox, Michael: *The Meaning of Night*, 345
- Cozmic Comics* (comic), 130
- Crabbe, Thomas, 320
- Crace, John Gregory, 95
- Craft, William and Ellen: *Running a Thousand Miles for Freedom*, 631
- Craft, The* (film), 746
- Crafts, Hannah: *The Bondwoman’s Narrative*, 7, 8–9, 631
- Crane, Stephen: “The Monster”, 18–19
- Crash* (film), 110, 159
- Craven, Wes, 243
see also *Nightmare on Elm Street, A*
 “creature features” *see* monster movies
- Creature from the Black Lagoon, The* (film), 241, 454
- Creed, Barbara, 330
- Creepy* (comic), 130
- Crèvecoeur, Hector St Jean de: *Letters from an American Farmer*, 16
- Crews, Harry, 635
- crime, 144–52
 in comics and periodicals, 128, 177, 490
 criminological theory, 119, 120, 121, 193
 and degeneration theories, 149, 174–5
 Dickens, 148, 717
 “Gorbals Vampire” story, 136
 and Hawthorne, 316
 and hypnotism, 336
 and inheritance, 344, 345
 Newgate novels, 14, 93, 94–5, 554, 712–13
 poisoners, 500–501
 postwar crime fiction, 299
 and radio series, 550
 Reynolds, 554, 555
 Rohmer’s Chinatown stories, 562–3, 563–4
 Scandinavian Gothic, 589
 and secret histories, 600
 and sensation fiction, 610
 and the uncanny, 144–51

- crime (*cont'd*)
 and urban Gothic, 704
see also detective fiction; law and the Gothic;
 psychological thrillers
- Crimes of the Future* (film), 157
- Crisis on Infinite Earths* (comic story), 127
- Critical Review*, 542, 545, 546–7
- criticism, **153–6**, 295
 and Corelli, 140
 and Dutch Gothic, 215
 ecocriticism and the Gothic, 217–18
 and female Gothic, 232–3, 295, 687–8
 future of Gothic studies, 261–3
 and ghosts on stage, 200, 201
 and Gothic renaissance, 670
 and Hawthorne, 316–17
 and horror fiction, 329
 and the Inquisition as motif, 347, 522
 and the International Gothic Association, 348
 of Ireland's work, 355–6
 and Irish literature, 356–8, 359–61
 and Jackson, 364, 365
 and (Henry) James's *The Turn of the Screw*, 367
 and (M. R.) James's ghost stories, 290, 369
 and lesbian Gothic, 394–5, 396
 and Lewis's *The Monk*, 399
 and masks, veils, and disguises, 421–2
 and New Zealand Gothic, 471
 and Odоеvsky, 483
 and popular culture and the Gothic, 505–6
 postcolonial criticism and Victorian Gothic,
 338–9
 and postcolonial Gothic, 511
 and postfeminist Gothic, 515–16
 Radcliffe as founder of the Gothic, 542
 Radcliffe's work, 544–5, 546–7, 656
 and Mary Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 620, 621–2, 625
 and slasher movies, 628
 and P. B. Shelley, 624
 television and the Gothic, 678
 and terror, 685
 vampire fiction, 709
 and Wells, 726, 728
 Wordsworth and the Gothic, 750
see also Gothic Studies; poststructuralism and
 the Gothic; queer Gothic; research
 developments; theory
- Croker, John, 620
- Cromarty, Barbara and Jim, 25
- Cronenberg, David, 110, **156–9**
- Cronin, Justin: *The Passage*, 21, 301
- Crookenden, Isaac, 75
- Crookes, Sir William, 37, 645, 646
- cross-dressing in Lathom's work, 387–8
- Crow, The* (comic), 128
- Crow, The* (film), 243
- Crowley, Aleister (Edward Alexander), 104,
160–61, 605, 745
Aceldama, 160
The Book of Lies, 160
Diary of a Drug-Fiend, 160, 480
The Equinox (journal), 160
 “Iff” stories, 160
Liber legis, 160
Moonchild, 160, 161, 480
 “The Testament of Magdalen Blair”, 160
 “The Vixen”, 160
- Crowley, John, 600
- Crumb, Robert: *Zap*, 130
- Crush* (film), 7
- Cry of the Banshee* (film), 746
- crypt motif, 162–3, 402
- cryptonymy, **161–4**, 689–90
- Cullen, Stephen, 357
- cult fiction, **164–6**
 Barker, 59
 Lewis's *The Monk*, 398
 underground comics, 130
- cults, 33, **166–9**, 601
see also secret societies
- cultural studies, 262
see also popular culture
- Cumberland, John, 613
- Cunningham, Alison, 646
- Cunningham, Sean *see* *Friday the 13th*
- Cure* (film), 373
- Cure, The (band), 284, 415, 504
- curse, **169–70**
 ancestral curses, 169–70, 185, 345, 507, 508,
 731
 and domestic Gothic, 185
 and fate, 228, 229
 and imperial Gothic, 339
 and portraits, 507, 508
 and voodoo, 722
- Curse of Frankenstein, The* (film), 241, 313–14
- Curse of the Werewolf, The* (film), 242, 314, 734
- Curties, T. J. Horsley
Ancient Records, 544
Ethelwina, 544
The Scottish Legend, 597
- Curtis, Peter: *The Devil's Own*, 746
- Cushing, Peter, 241, 242, 314–15
- customs: rural traditions, 505–6, 601

- Cuthbertson, Catherine: *The Romance of the Pyrenees*, 582
- Cutting Class* (film), 107
- “cybergothic”, 692
- cyberpunk fiction, 171, 295, 298–9, 494, 594, 670, 705
and technologies, 674
- cyberspace, 170–72, 260
- cyborgs, 330, 617, 673, 674
- Cyclops* (comic), 130
- Dacre, Charlotte, 65, 98, 234, 624, 653
The Passions, 500
Zofloya; or, The Moor, 221, 351, 484, 500, 516
and drugs, 205–6
miscegenation and taboo, 539, 615, 666
and racial Other, 492, 538, 539
- Dahl, Roald, 326
The Witches, 746
- Dalayrac, Nicolas, 486
- Dali, Salvador, 245
- Daly, Mary, 394–5
- Damned, The (band), 284, 461
- Danielewski, Mark Z.: *House of Leaves*, 302, 600, 675
- Daniels, Les, 467
- danse macabre*, 141, 408
- Dans ma peau* (film), 247
- “Dark Adventure” sensation novels, 466
- “dark ecology”, 217
- Darke, James: *The Witches* series, 746
- Dark House, The* (radio play), 551
- Dark Mysteries* (comic), 129
- “darknet”, 171
- “dark Romantics”, 17, 447
- Dark Shadows* (film), 243
- Dark Shadows* (TV series), 504, 678
- Dark Tales of Japan* (film omnibus), 373
- “dark tourism”, 505
- Dark Water* (film), 373
- Darling* (film), 49
- Darwin, Erasmus, 204, 620
- Darwinism *see* evolutionary theory
- Davenport, John: *The Death of the King’s Canary*, 161
- Davenport-Hines, Richard, 678
- Davidson, C. M., 140
- Davies, Robertson, 110
- Davies, W., 546
- Davis, Andrew Jackson, 644–5
- Davis, Wade, 722
- Davison, Carol Margaret, 31, 205, 377
- Dawn of the Dead* (film, 1978), 329, 752
- Day of the Dead* (film), 752
- D’Azeglio, Massimo: *Ettore Fieramosca*, 223
- DC Comics, 126, 127, 299–300
- Deadline* (comic), 130
- Dead of Night* (film), 241, 313
- Dead Ringers* (film), 110, 159
- Dead Rising* (game), 267, 269
- Dead Space* (game), 265
- Deadwood* (TV series), 17, 20
- Dead Zone, The* (film), 158
- Deane, Hamilton, 239, 241, 406
- Deane, Seamus, 358
- death
and Burton’s *Corpse Bride*, 100
female corpses, 448–9
and feminine in Poe’s work, 497, 498
and games, 269
and liminality, 401–2
and the macabre, 408–9
monstrosity and ambiguous state, 456
necromancy and communication with the dead, 463–4
see also burial; corpses; zombies
- “Death and the Maiden” motif, 408–9
- death drive, 528–9, 530, 537
- Death Note* (film), 371
- de Beauvoir, Simone, 586
- decadence
and degeneration, 175, 508
and *fin-de-siècle* Gothic, 61, 221, 248, 249, 250, 412, 413, 740
and imperial Gothic, 339, 340
Machen’s *The Hill of Dreams*, 413
and Russian Gothic, 582
- deconstruction, 642–3, 700–701
- Decorated Gothic style, 39
- Dee, John, 160, 578
- Deep Blue Sea* (film), 455
- DeFeo, Ronald Joseph “Butch,” Jr., 23–4, 25, 659
- Defoe, Daniel: “A True Relation of the Apparition of One Mrs Veal”, 36–7
- degeneration, 34, 174–6, 206, 322
and Collins, 119, 121
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 175–6, 249–50, 339, 340–41, 385, 508, 704, 738
and hypnotism, 336
and imperial Gothic, 176, 339, 340–41, 385, 539–40, 601
and incest, 343, 344
and inheritance, 175, 343, 344, 405, 734
in Lovecraft’s work, 404–5

- degeneration (*cont'd*)
 and medical opinion, 441
 and race, 441, 616, 734
 and racial Other, 538, 539, 540, 738
 and Stevenson, 176, 193, 249, 344, 540, 646, 648
 and Stoker's *Dracula*, 54, 174–5, 176, 249, 441, 457, 601, 651–2, 738
 theory of, 339
 and werewolves, 734
 and Wheatley's fiction, 738
 and Wilde's *Dorian Gray*, 176, 250, 344, 508, 704, 738, 740
- Delacroix, Eugène, 63, 474
- de la Mare, Walter, 11, 280, 735
The Connoisseur and Other Stories, 290
- DeLamotte, Eugenia, 234
- Delavigne, Germaine: *La Nonne Sanglante*, 487
- Deleuze, Gilles, 113, 518, 669–70
- Delicatessen* (film), 247
- De Lillo, Don, 600
Mao II, 168
White Noise, 168
- de Lisser, Herbert G.: *The White Witch of Rosehall*, 29
- De Mille, James: *A Strange Manuscript Found in a Copper Cylinder*, 109
- Demons* (TV series), 136–7
- Denis, Claire, 247
- Denisoff, Denis, 452
- Dennis, John, 201, 655
- De Quincey, Margaret (*née* Simpson), 173
- De Quincey, Thomas, 173–4, 542, 602
 journalism, 173, 174
 on secret societies, 604–5
Confessions of an Opium Eater, 173, 174, 206, 207–8
 “The English Mail-Coach” stories, 174
Klosterheim: or, The Masque, 174
 “On Murder Considered as One of the Fine Arts”, 173, 174, 500, 667
Selections Grave and Gay, 173
Suspiria de profundis, 173
- Derleth, August, 405
- Derrida, Jacques, 133, 195, 518, 528
 poison and *pharmakon*, 206, 438–9, 499
 and spectrality, 275, 295, 638, 641, 642–3, 690, 701
- de Sade *see* Sade
- Desai, Anita: *Clear Light of Day*, 512
- Desai, Kiran, 48
- Desperate Housewives* (TV series), 659, 681
- Dessoir, Max, 194
- detective fiction, 148–9, 160, 601
 games, 266
 Hill, 320
 and poison, 501
 and radio, 550
 Scandinavian Gothic, 589
 Thompson's parody, 694
see also crime; psychological thrillers
- determinism, 119, 121, 227, 265
- De Van, Marina, 247
- Deviant Slice* (comic), 130
- Devil *see* Satan
- Devil Rides Out, The* (film), 242, 425
- Diaboliques, Les* (film), 246
- Diary of the Dead* (film), 752
- Dibdin, Charles, the Younger, 76, 445
- Dick, Philip K., 441
- Dickens, Charles, 88, 93, 95, 176–81, 220, 300, 320, 566, 610
 Christmas issues and stories, 78, 561
 and Collins, 118
 and commodity Gothicism, 133
 crime and the uncanny, 148
 and disability, 181–2
 and female Gothic, 235
 and Freemasonry, 605
 and ghost stories, 278, 594
 grotesque characters, 308
 and inheritance, 344–5
 intertextuality and the law, 352
 and postcolonial criticism, 339
 and realist novel and Gothic, 360
 Reynolds's adaptations, 554–5
 serialization of stories, 489
 and urban Gothic, 177, 704, 718, 719
 and Victorian Gothic, 717–18
American Notes, 178
Bleak House, 170, 181–2, 344–5, 352, 523, 593
 “The Bloomsbury Christening”, 177
A Christmas Carol, 36, 180, 278, 663
 “Criminal Courts”, 177–8
Dombey and Son, 659
Great Expectations, 179–80, 192, 226, 345, 605
The Haunted House, 180, 525
Little Dorrit, 177, 181–2
Martin Chuzzlewit, 180
The Mystery of Edwin Drood, 207, 208, 336, 391, 605
The Old Curiosity Shop, 180, 181, 717–18
Oliver Twist, 14, 180, 667, 717
Our Mutual Friend, 182, 450–51, 659
The Pickwick Papers, 640–41

- “The Signalman”, 278
Sketches by Boz, 177, 667
 “To be Read at Dusk”, 179
The Uncommercial Traveller, 179
- Dickey, James: *Deliverance*, 20
- Dickinson, Emily, 17, 467
- Diderot, Denis, 214, 255
La Religieuse, 256, 566
- di Filippo, Paul: *Steampunk* trilogy, 670
- digital media, 675
- Dijkstra, Bram, 500
- Dillard, Annie: *Pilgrim at Tinker Creek*, 217
- “dime novels”, 165
- Dimond, William: *The Foundling of the Forest*, 637
- Dinesen, Isak (Karen Blixen), 232, 234
Seven Gothic Tales, 587
- Dinnerstein, Dorothy, 233
- dinosaurs and monster movies, 454, 455
- Dir en Grey (band), 371
- disability, 181–4, 292
 female invalidism, 372, 373, 412
 freak shows in popular culture, 506, 634
 and Southern Gothic, 634–5
 and Wheatley’s work, 738
- disease
 and apocalyptic scenarios, 21, 441, 709
 and blood, 331, 332, 340, 408, 689
 technology and zombie stories, 755
 venereal disease, 19, 34, 493
- disguises *see* masks, veils, and disguises
- Disraeli, Benjamin: *Lothair*, 604
- dissenters, 282, 520, 521, 523, 543
- dissolution of the monasteries, 579–80
- Ditch, The* (radio play), 551
- divination practices and necromancy, 463, 464
- Divine Ryans, The* (film), 110
- Dix, Otto: *Der Krieg*, 292
- domestic Gothic, 184–7, 532
 and Blackwood, 290
 Carter, 112
 and Dutch Gothic, 214
 and European Gothic, 220
 and ghost stories, 278
 and Hill, 320
 and imperial Gothic, 340
 Jackson, 363–4
 and (Stephen) King, 383
 and melodrama, 445–6
 New England Gothic, 466
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472–3
 and poison, 500–501
 Riddell, 561–2
 and sensation fiction, 186, 607, 609, 610, 611
 Victorian Gothic and the supernatural, 662–3
 village Gothic, 718–19
 Wharton, 736
 see also everyday life; family; inheritance
- “domestic ideal”, 184
- Domestic Revival, 41, 44
- dominating structures
 Carter, 112–13
 see also sadomasochism
- Dominicans and the Inquisition, 346, 347, 522
- Donoghue, Emma: *Hood*, 394
- Don’t Look Now* (film), 212
- Doody, Margaret Ann, 233, 234
- Doom* (game series), 171
 Doom 3, 266, 267, 269
- doppelganger *see* doubles
- Dorrestein, Renate, 214–15
- Dostoevsky, Fyodor, 180, 187–9, 325, 482, 483, 581, 584, 647
Crime and Punishment, 188
Devils, 188
The Double, 188, 192, 222, 583
The Gambler, 188
The Idiot, 188
The Karamazov Brothers, 188, 583
 “The Landlady”, 188, 583
Memoirs of the House of the Dead, 188
Notes from Underground, 188
 “White Nights”, 188
- Doubleday, Ellen, 210, 211
- Double Indemnity* (film), 7
- doubles, 189–95, 700
 and abjection, 3
 Atwood, 53–4, 55
 Emily Brontë’s *Wuthering Heights*, 192, 716
 Buffy the Vampire Slayer, 92–3
 Bulwer Lytton, 94
 Coleridge’s *Christabel*, 576
 comic-book alter egos, 131
 crime and the uncanny, 149
 Dostoevsky, 188
 double consciousness, 9, 10
 and dreams, 203
 and drug use, 207, 208
 du Maurier, 212, 291, 422, 449
 and female Gothic, 233–4, 449
 film, 236, 237
 fin-de-siècle Gothic, 192–3, 249, 250
 Friday the 13th, 259
 and future of Gothic studies, 262–3
 and German Gothic, 275, 276

- doubles (*cont'd*)
 Hoffmann, 325
 Hogg and homosexual panic, 534, 598
 (Henry) James, 367, 368
 Le Fanu, 391
 and lesbian Gothic, 395–6
 and liminality, 402
 and masks, veils, and disguises, 422, 423
 and misogyny, 449
 and narcissism, 193, 194–5, 529, 701
 New Zealand Gothic, 470
 Oates, 478
 and portraits, 508, 510
 and poststructuralism, 518
 and psychoanalytical theory, 194–5, 529, 530
 and psychological thrillers, 532–3
 Rice, 558
 and Russian Gothic, 188, 581
 Stevenson's *Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde*, 92–3,
 192–3, 330, 694
 Stoker, 652
 Thompson, 694
 Wilde's *Dorian Gray*, 149, 193, 250, 308, 740
- Douglas, Fredrick, 7
 Douglas, Mary, 1, 530
 Downes, Joseph: *The Mountain Decameron*, 731
 Doyle, Arthur Conan, 540, 645
The History of Spiritualism, 37
The Hound of the Baskervilles, 345
 “John Barrington Cowles”, 250, 251
The Land of Mist, 525
The Lost World, 454
 “Lot No. 249”, 249, 458
 “The Parasite”, 251, 336
 “The Ring of Thoth”, 458
The Sign of Four, 207, 340
A Study in Scarlet, 340
- Dracula *see* Stoker, Bram; vampire fiction
Dracula (film, 1931), 35, 236, 238, 239–40, 292,
 406, 493, 616
Dracula (film, 1958), 241, 314, 616, 669
Dracula (film, 1979), 616
Dracula (TV movie, 1972), 425
Dracula AD 1972 (film), 315
Dracula Has Risen from the Grave (film), 314
Dracula: Prince of Darkness (film), 616
Dracula's Daughter (film), 241
 Drake, Nathan, 153, 542
- drama, xxxvi, **196–203**, 747
 Canadian Gothic, 110
 disability and melodramas, 182
 French adaptation of *The Vampyre*, 474
 German Expressionism, 270–71
 and hypnotism, 334, 335
 influence on films, 239, 240
 Ireland's Shakespeare forgery, 355
 Lewis's plays and spectacle, 399–400
 Marsh's *The Beetle* on stage, 421
 Maturin's work, 428–9
 and periodization of the Gothic, 444–5
 popularity of Schiller's *Die Räuber*, 484
 Radcliffe's work, 545, 546
 radio plays, 549–51
 and rescue operas, 484, 485–6
 Sade at Charenton, 586
 and sensibility, 613
 spectacle, 399–400, **636–7**
see also melodrama
- Drawn: Dark Flight* (game), 265, 267
- dreams, **203–5**, 527, 709
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472, 628
 and Russian Gothic, 581
 Stevenson on, 647–8
- dress
Buffy the Vampire Slayer, 92
 and commodity Gothicism, 133, 505
 contemporary Gothic, 137, 617
 cross-dressing in Lathom's work, 387–8
 exposure of women's bodies, 422
 fashion design and the Gothic, 416, 424, 617
 Goth fashion, 182, 284, 285, 416, 424, 504,
 690
 Gothic Lolita style in Japan, 370, 371
 and haunting in du Maurier's *Rebecca*, 422,
 509
 poisoned clothing, 133, 500
 steampunk style, 670, 674
see also masks, veils, and disguises
- Dreyer, Carl, 239, 240
Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde (comic), 129
Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde (film, 1908), 237
Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde (film, 1931), 292
Dr. Jekyll and Sister Hyde (film), 315
Dr. Mabuse (film), 276
Dr. Terror's House of Horrors (film), 315
 drugs and alcohol, 173, 174, **205–9**, 563
 druids and Welsh Gothic, 730
 Dryden, John, 201
 Du Bois, W. E. B., 10
The Souls of Black Folk, 9
 Ducray-Duminil, F., 214
 Due, Tananarive, 511–12
Duel (film), 425
 Dufresne, John, 19

- Dumas, Alexandre, *films*, 6
 Dumas, Alexandre, *père*, 222, 257
 The Count of Monte Cristo, 500
 One Thousand and One Ghosts, 708
 du Maurier, Daphne, 182, 193, **209–213**, 293
 ambivalent identity, 210, 211–12, 235
 “The Birds”, 212, 291–2, 296, 493
 “Don’t Look Now”, 212
 The Flight of the Falcon, 212
 Jamaica Inn, 210, 235, 291
 The King’s General, 211
 The Loving Spirit, 210
 My Cousin Rachel, 211, 296
 Rebecca, 186, 210–11, 221, 291, 321, 457, 532
 clothing and haunting in, 422, 509
 and female Gothic, 232, 233, 235
 and lesbian Gothic, 509
 and misogyny, 449
 and sex, 616
 and Thompson’s intertextuality, 695
 The Scapegoat, 211–12
 du Maurier, George, 210
 Trilby, 251, 336, 420, 505, 616
 du Maurier, Gerald, 210
 Dumplings (film), 49
 Dunbar-Nelson, Alice: “Sister Josepha”, 18
 Dunn, Katherine: *Geek Love*, 182, 298, 506
 Dunsany, Lord, 104, 331
 Time and the Gods, 405
 Durang, John, 637
 Dutch Gothic, xxxvi, **213–16**
 Duvivier, Julien, 245
 Dworkin, Andrea, 586
 Dyall, Valentine, 550
 dybbuk, 375–6, 377
 Dykes Bower, Stephen Ernest, 43, 44
Dynamic (comic), 129
 dystopian fiction, 257, 331, 453, 673, 705
 in postwar era, 301–2
 see also postapocalyptic narratives
- Eagleton, Terry, 133, 359
 Earle, William: *The Welshman*, 730
 Early English style, 38–9
 East, Elysa: *Dogtown*, 468
 Eastern Europe, 473, 474, 708, 709, 753–4
Eastern Promises (film), 159
Eastern Turret, The (bluebook), 76
Ebola Syndrome (film), 49
 Eccentric Book Warehouse, London, 676
 Ecclesiological Society, 41
 EC (Entertaining Comics), 129, 130, 241, 242, 315
- Eco, Umberto
 Foucault’s Pendulum, 168, 600, 606
 The Name of the Rose, 223, 351, 354, 501
 ecocriticism and the Gothic, 217–18, 669
 “eco horror” films, 455
 Edelfeldt, Inger: *Juliane och jag*, 587
 Edelman, Lee, 536
 Eden, Dorothy, 221
 Edgeworth, Maria, 359
 Castle Rackrent, 124, 327
 Edmundson, Mark, 295, 505, 678
 education, 432, 513
 see also Gothic Studies; teaching the Gothic
Edward Scissorhands (film), 100, 243
 Edwards, Amelia, 278
 Edwards, Justin, 109, 691
Eerie (comic), 129, 130
 Eggenschwiler, David, 429
 Egoyan, Atom, 110
 Egypt and Egyptology, 559, 563, 564, 594, 652
 see also mummies
Eight Legged Freaks (film), 455
 Eiri, Takahara, 370
 Electra complex, 528
 electricity, 672–3
Elegy (Goth fanzine), 415
Elephant Man, The (film), 506
 Eliot, George, 593
 Daniel Deronda, 133
 Eliot, T. S., 62, 288, 383, 626
 The Waste Land, 450–51
 elixir vitae, 95, 205, 578, 604, 605
 Elliotson, John, 119, 335
 Ellis, Bret Easton
 American Psycho, 299, 423, 516, 533
 Less than Zero, 754–5
 Lunar Park, 302
 Ellis, Kate Ferguson, 145, 234, 399, 545, 688
 Ellis, Markman, 147, 398, 594, 603
 Ellis, Stewart Marsh, 154
Elvira’s House of Mystery (comic), 127
 embedded texts, 127, 353–4, 383, 412, 484, 600,
 724
 Emerson, Hunt, 130
 Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 17, 447
 Emos, 284
 emotion see affect; sensibility
 encryption see cryptonymy
 encyclopedias, xxxiii–xxxiv
 Engel, Marian, 110
English Night’s Entertainment (anthology),
 394

- Enlightenment, xxxiii, 18, 219
 and anti-Semitism, 32
 and Brown, 85, 88
 and “explained supernatural”, 255, 592–3
 and French Gothic, 257
 and German Gothic, 274
 and Gothic as genre, 360, 389, 566, 575, 691
 historiography and Scottish Enlightenment, 596, 597, 598
 and the Inquisition, 346
 and law and the Gothic, 390
 and medicine and the Gothic, 439
 and Roman Catholicism, 565, 566, 567, 575
 and secret societies, 603
 and sex and normativity, 614
 and Mary Shelley, 619, 623
 and the Sublime, 655
 and the uncanny, 700
see also science and the Gothic
- Entertaining Comics (EC), 129, 130, 241, 242
- Entrails of a Virgin* (film), 373
- environment, 71–2, 217–19, 441, 455, 659
see also landscape; wilderness and hostile environment
- “environmental hazard”, 217
- Epitaph* (film), 49
- Epstein, Jean, 245
- Equiano, O., 630
- Erckmann-Chatrian: *Le Juif Polonais*, 445
- Erdrich, Louise, 20
- Ermath, Elizabeth Deeds, 360
- Escape* (radio series), 550
- Esdaille, James, 335
- Esméralda, La* (film), 237
- Eternal Jew, The* (film), 35
- Et mourir de plaisir* (film), 246
- eugenics, 73, 149, 175, 540
- European Gothic, 83, 219–24, 405
 film, 237–9, 240, 242, 248
 and modernism, 453
 and Russian Gothic, 581–2, 583, 708
 and secret societies, 603–4
 vampire fiction, 707–8
 and zombies, 753
see also Dutch Gothic; French Gothic; German Gothic
- Evans, Caradoc: *My People*, 731–2
- Evans, Paul, 551
- Evans, Robert: *The Stranger*, 731
- everyday life
 Bulwer Lytton’s work, 93–4
 and ghost stories, 278, 367
 and horror, 328, 329
 (Stephen) King’s Gothic, 383
 and modernist writing, 288–9, 308
 Oates, 479
 Riddell, 561–2
 and sensation fiction, 610
 television and the Gothic, 677
see also domestic Gothic; normality; suburban Gothic
- evil
 and capitalism in *Angel*, 26–7
 Dickens, 177, 180
 evil masculinity and Carter’s work, 114, 115
 as female and misogyny in Gothic, 67, 382, 615
 and the grotesque, 308
 Hawthorne, 316
 Jackson and “supernatural evil”, 364–5
 Melville, 447
 Schiller and the Sublime, 591
 wolves as, 733
see also good and evil; necromancy; Satan; villainesses and femmes fatales; villains
- Evil Dead, The* (film, 1981), 243, 752
- Evil Dead Trap* (film), 373
- Evil of Frankenstein, The* (film), 314
- evolutionary theory (Darwinism)
 Collins, 118–19, 121
 counterfeit, 143
 and degeneration, 176, 249, 322, 339, 344, 405, 540
 environment and the Gothic, 217
 Hodgson, 322
 and imperial Gothic, 338, 540
 and monstrosity, 457
 science and the Gothic, 593
 and Stevenson, 193
- Ewers, Hans Heinz, 275–6
- Ewing, Barbara: *The Mesmerist*, 336
- eXistenZ* (film), 159
- Exorcist, The* (film), 237, 297, 311, 319, 331, 460
- Exotica* (film), 110
- “explained supernatural”, 486, 566, 588, 591, 714–15
 Radcliffe, 147, 255, 427, 532, 544, 545, 547, 567, 592–3, 725
- explorers in Australian Gothic, 55–6
- expressionism, 270, 293
see also German Expressionism
- extreme makeover television shows, 681–2
- Eyles, A., 313

- Face at the Window, The* (film), 240
- Fades, The* (TV series), 136–7
- fairies and fairy tales, 351, 647, 733, 734
 in Machen's work, 412, 413, 731
see also Carter; folklore
- fakery *see* counterfeit
- Falkner, John Meade: *The Lost Stradivarius*, 280
- Fall of the House of Usher, The* (film), 242, 315, 425
- family, 225–7
 Amityville Horror, 23–4, 659
Buffy the Vampire Slayer, 91
 domestic Gothic, 184–7
 du Maurier, 210, 212
 Faulkner, 230
 heteronormativity and queer Gothic, 535–6
 hidden genealogies, 18
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472–3
 and portraits, 507–8, 509, 510
 Radcliffe, 225–6
 Rice, 558–9
see also children; domestic Gothic; incest;
 inheritance; mother figures
- fancy dress, 422, 423, 509
- “fan fictions”, 166
- Fanger, D., 178
- fantasma dell'opera, Il* (film), 223
- fantastic, 61, 104
 European Gothic, 220, 221, 222, 245, 275, 307,
 325, 661
 Nodier, 473, 474–5, 476
 Russian Gothic, 482–3, 581, 582, 583
 and the uncanny, 700, 702
 urban fantasy, 297, 300
 and Wells's work, 728–9
- fantastique* film style, 244–5
- Fantôme à vendre* (film), 245
- fanzines and Goth subculture, 415–16
- Farrar, Stewart, 746
- Farson, Daniel, 650
- fashion *see* dress
- Fast Company* (film), 158
- Fatal Attraction* (film), 7, 449, 457
- Fatal Frame* (game), 265, 269
- fate, 227–30, 405
- Fates (mythological figures), 228
- fathers
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472–3
see also family; patriarchy
- Faulkner, William, 7, 9, 230–31, 296, 434, 632, 634,
 635
Absalom, Absalom!, 150, 230, 231, 291, 631, 666
 “The Bear”, 231
 “A Justice”, 231
Light in August, 19, 230, 231
 “Red Leaves”, 231
 “A Rose for Emily”, 19, 230, 291, 308
Sanctuary, 19, 230, 231, 291
The Sound and the Fury, 19, 231, 343
 Yoknapatawpha cycle, 19, 230–31
- Fauset, Jessie, 10
- Faust* (film), 273
- Faustian legend and pacts, 228, 229, 236–7, 246,
 325, 734, 739–40
see also Goethe: *Faust*
- Favenc, Ernest: *The Secret of the Australian Desert*,
 55, 57
- fear *see* phobia; terror
- Fear of God: 25 Years of The Exorcist, The* (TV
 documentary), 331
- Federico, Annette, 140
- Fellini, Federico, 247
- female Gothic, 81, 220, 231–6, 616–17, 725
 adultery, 7
 African American Gothic, 8–9, 10–11
 alternative term for, 235
 Brown, 85, 87–8
 Carter, 112–17
 and Collins, 235, 608, 688
 and criticism, 232–3, 295, 687–8
 and “Death and the Maiden” trope, 408
 and domestic Gothic, 187
 drugs and alcohol, 207
 du Maurier, 210, 211, 235
 and Dutch Gothic, 214–15
 and family, 225
 and feminism, 232–3, 295, 297, 515
 male and female Gothic writing, 234–5, 614–15
 and misogyny and male Gothic, 449–50,
 614–15
 New England Gothic, 466
 New Zealand Gothic, 470
 postcolonial Gothic, 513
 and postfeminist Gothic, 515–16
 postwar writing, 297
 Radcliffe, 88, 232, 234, 545–6, 687
 Scandinavian Gothic, 589
 sensation fiction, 608, 714
 and sex and its dangers, 235, 614–15, 617
 and Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 226, 232, 615, 621,
 687
 and television, 678, 679
 and theory of the Gothic, 687–8
 Wharton, 735–6
see also lesbian Gothic; women writers

- female invalidism, 372, 373, 412
- female reproduction
 childbirth and death, 402
 fear of, 1, 2, 66, 232, 492
- female sexuality, 53
 and African landscape, 339
 diabolic influence in Wheatley's work,
 738
 and *fin-de-siècle* Gothic, 250
 and masks, veils, and disguises, 422
 terror and phobia, 492
 veils and exposure of female body, 422
 and Walpole's *Mysterious Mother*, 197
 and Wharton's work, 735, 736
see also body: female body; lesbian Gothic;
 sex
- feminism
 Atwood as feminist writer, 54, 55, 297
 Brown as feminist writer, 83, 87–8
 and Carter's fiction, 114–15, 297, 331
 contemporary film heroines, 473
 and Corelli, 140
 and Dutch Gothic, 214–15
 and family, 226
 and female Gothic, 232–3, 295, 297, 515
 and Hawthorne, 316
 and horror fiction, 331, 473
 and lesbian Gothic, 395
 and liminality, 402
 and Radcliffe's work, 545–6
 responses to de Sade, 586
 and (May) Sinclair, 626, 627
 and Stoker's *Dracula*, 651
 "victim feminism", 515
 and Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, 145
 and Wharton's work, 736
see also female Gothic; postfeminist Gothic
 "feminist Gothic", 112, 116
- femmes fatales *see* villainesses and femmes
 fatales
- Fenwick, Eliza: *Secresy*, 350
- Ferrier, David, 119
- Ferrier, John, 51–2
- fetishism and commodity Gothicism, 132–3
- feudal society, 565, 590, 601, 749
 and inheritance, 344, 345, 597
 medicine and the Gothic, 439
 and Scottish Gothic, 596, 597
- Feuillade, Louis, 245
- Féval, Paul, 63
- F. H. P.: *The Castle of Caithness*, 597
- Fiancée des ténèbres, La* (film), 246
- Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, 194
- Fiedler, Leslie, 8, 113–14, 115, 226, 353, 691
- Field Day school, 360–61
- Fielding, Henry, 613
- Fiend* (Goth magazine), 416
- Fight Club* (film), 236
- Figures de cire* (film), 245
 film, 236–44
 adultery, 7
 African American Gothic, 10
 American Gothic, 21
 Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 30
 anime and Japanese Gothic, 371, 418
 anti-Semitism and xenophobia, 493
 Asian Gothic, 48–9, 371, 372, 373–4, 455
 Australian Gothic, 57, 58
 Barker, 59–60
 Burton, 99–100, 243
 in Campbell's work, 105
 Canadian Gothic, 110
 Cronenberg, 110, 156–9
 cyberspace and game imagery, 171
 disability, 182
 environment and the Gothic, 218
 French film, 242, 244–8
 and games, 267
 and German Expressionism, 237–9, 240, 243,
 245, 271–3, 276, 292, 453, 493
 locations and mise-en-scène, 237, 238, 243, 246,
 271, 272
 and the macabre, 409
 Matheson's screenplays, 425
 and music, 460
 New Zealand Gothic, 470–71
 and popular culture, 506
 postwar adaptations, 297
 Scandinavian Gothic, 243, 589
 science and science fiction, 594
 and sex, 616
 and steampunk, 670–71
 and teaching the Gothic, 669
 technologies and the Gothic, 673–4, 692
 and terror, 685
 vampires and anti-Semitism, 34–5, 493
 and werewolves, 734
see also film noir; Hammer House; horror film
 genre; slasher movies
- film noir, 7, 21, 26, 88, 273, 601, 705
- Final Exam* (film), 107
- final girl character, 107, 108, 472, 627, 628
- Finch, Lady Charlotte, 741
- Fincher, Max, 399, 536

- fin-de-siècle* Gothic, xxxvi, 220–21, 248–52, 420, 687, 690
 anti-Semitism, 33
 and degeneration, 175–6, 249–50, 339, 340–41, 385, 508, 704, 738
 and doubles, 192–3, 249, 250
 ghost stories, 279–80
 horror fiction, 330–31
 and liminality, 402
 and the macabre, 409
 and phobic tales, 492–3
 queer Gothic and homosexuality, 250, 280, 616, 740
 and science and science fiction, 594
 and the supernatural, 663
 urban Gothic, 704–5
 vampire fiction, 709
see also imperial Gothic
- Findley, Timothy, 110
- Fine, Anne: *The Devil Walks*, 301
- Finney, Jack: *The Body Snatchers*, 493
- First Pointed Gothic style, 38–9
- Fisher, Benjamin Franklin, 347, 355
- Fisher, Terence, 313–14
- Fitz-Ball, Edward: *The Flying Dutchman*, 444–5
- Fitzgerald, Lauren, 235, 399
- Fitzgerald, Thom, 110
- Flamboyant Gothic style, 39
- Flammenberg, Lorenz (K. F. Kahlert), 274, 484
- “flâneur” figure, 63–4, 176, 453
- Flash, The* (comic), 126, 127
- Fleenor, Juliann E., 234, 545, 688
- Fleming, Ian: *Casino Royale*, 161
- Fleming, May Agnes, 109
- Flitcroft, Henry, 41
- Florey, Robert, 240, 244
- Flygare-Carlén, Emilie: *The Rose of Tistelön*, 588
- Fly, The* (film), 158–9
- Fogazzaro, Antonio: *Malombra*, 223
- Foley, M., 505
- folklore, 252–4, 505
 Atwood, 54
 and German Expressionism, 272–3
 and the grotesque, 307
 and Hogg, 647
 and intertextuality, 351
 and Japanese Gothic, 332, 371, 372, 494
 and Jewish Gothic, 375, 376, 377
 and Le Fanu, 391
 and New England Gothic, 465, 466
 and penny dreadfuls, 489
 and Poe’s “Fall of the House of Usher”, 498
- rural traditions and the Gothic, 505–6, 601
 and Russian Gothic, 581, 582, 708
 and Scandinavian Gothic, 587
 and Scottish Gothic, 647, 648
 Slavic folklore and literature, 473, 474, 708
 and *Sturm und Drang*, 653, 654
 and the supernatural, 660
 and vampire fiction, 707
 and Welsh Gothic, 413, 731
 and werewolves, 733, 734
see also Carter, Angela; fairies and fairy tales
- Fontane, Theodor: *Effi Briest*, 275
- Ford, Ford Madox: *The Inheritors*, 453
- Forster, Laurel, 452
- Fortune, Dion, 600
The Secrets of Dr. Taverner, 71, 441
- Fortune, Mary, 56
- Foster, H., 700
- Foster, Roy, 359–60
- Foucault, Michel, 295, 300, 518, 530, 535, 689
 on blood, 73, 75
 and encyclopedias, xxxiii–xxxiv
 and marriage, 614
- Fouque, Baron, 523
- Fowles, John: *The Collector*, 297, 449
- Fox, Kate, 37, 524, 645
- Fox, Leah, 37, 524
- Fox, Margaret, 37, 524, 645
- Foxe, John: “Book of Martyrs”, 521–2
- Frame, Janet
Owls Do Cry, 470
A State of Siege, 470
- Frank, Frederick, 196
- Franke, Herman, 214
Wolfstonen, 215
- Frankenstein *see* Shelley: *Frankenstein*
- Frankenstein* (film, 1910), 237
- Frankenstein* (film, 1931), 99, 236, 240, 292, 407
- Frankenstein and the Monster from Hell* (film), 315
- Frankenstein Created Woman* (film), 314
- Frankenstein Meets the Wolf Man* (film), 241
- Frankenstein Must be Destroyed* (film), 314
- Frankenstein 90* (film), 247
- Frankenweenie* (film), 99
- Franklin, Benjamin, 335
- Fraser, Brad, 110
- Frazer, Sir James George: *The Golden Bough*, 104
- Freaks* (film), 240, 292, 309, 460, 506
- freak shows, 506, 634
- Frederick the Great, 522
- Freedgood, Elaine, 132

- Freeman, Mary E. Wilkins, 17
 “Luella Miller”, 466
- Freemasons, 167, 168, 579, 602, 605, 606
- French Gothic, xxxvi, 214, 221–2, **254–8**, 484
 film, 242, **244–8**
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 250
 influence on British Gothic, 256–7
 and melodrama, 443–4
 rescue opera stories, 484, 485, 486–7
 vampire fiction, 707–8
see also Nodier
- French Revolution
 anti-Semitism, 32–3
 and architecture, 42
 and attitudes to Catholicism in Britain, 567
 Bulwer Lytton, 95
 and de Sade, 585, 586
 and European Gothic, 219
 and melodrama, 443–4
 Nodier, 473, 476
 Reeve on, 553
 and *roman noir*, 257
 and ruins, 580
 and Schiller’s *Die Räuber*, 484, 591
 and secret societies, 602
 and supernaturalism in the Gothic, 661
 and Wordsworth, 748, 749
 and xenophobia, 492
- French Romanticism, 570, 580, 707–8
- French theory, 518, 528, 669–70
- Freud, Sigmund, 88, 189, 383, 472, 531
 and abjection, 1
 and apparitions, 36
 and cryptonymy, 162, 689–90
 and Egyptology, 458
 and female Gothic, 688
 and female sexuality, 339, 616
 on phobia, 491
 and psychoanalysis, **526–30**
 and queer theory, 536
 and (May) Sinclair’s work, 625, 626
 and theory of the Gothic, 669, 687, 689
Beyond the Pleasure Principle, 528–9
The Interpretation of Dreams, 149, 204–5, 527
 “Mourning and Melancholia”, 162, 290, 536
Three Essays on the Theory of Sexuality, 528
Totem and Taboo, 74, 699
 “The Uncanny”, 36, 136, 290, 688, 699–702
 definition of uncanny, 253
 and disability, 182–3
 and doubles, 194, 195, 529, 530
 and Hoffmann’s “The Sandman”, 325, 328–9, 353, 529–30, 673, 699, 700, 701
 and Royle’s work, 691, 701–2
 and Russian Gothic, 581
 and television, 677
 and terrorism, 138
- Freund, Karl, 240, 273
- Friday the 13th* (film, 1980), **258–60**, 311, 628, 629
- Friedman, Jason K., 80
- Friedman, Lenemaja, 364
- Friedrich, Caspar David, 656
- Friendly Club, 84
- Frogs* (film), 455
- From Hell* (comic story), 128, 300
- From the Drain* (film), 157
- frontier Gothic, 85, 86, 88
- Frostbite* (film), 589
- Frost, Robert, 467
- Frow, John, 57
- Fry, Elizabeth, 177
- Fry, N., 313
- Frye, Northrop, 109, 612
- Fuller, Anne, 357
- Fu Manchu, Dr. *see* Rohmer, Sax
- Fuseli, Henry: *The Nightmare*, 203, 204, 491
- Fuss, Diane: *Inside/Out*, 395
- future Gothic, **260–63**
 and queer Gothic, 536–7
 and terror, 685
 and vampires, 689
see also postmodernism; research developments
- Fyhr, Mattias, 587
- Gaiman, Neil, 127, 300, 364, 705
American Gods, 601
Coraline, 301
The Graveyard Book, 301
Neverwhere, 600
- Galeen, Henrik, 238, 272
- Galford, Ellen
The Dyke and the Dybbuk, 394
The Fires of Bride, 394
- Galliano, John, 424
- Galt, John, 597
 “The Buried Alive”, 492, 667
 “The Dead Alive”, 492
- Galvani, Luigi, 334, 352
- Gamer, Michael, 98, 146, 147, 573
- games, **264–70**, 504, 675
 Barker’s *Undying*, 60
 and cyberspace, 171
 formal characteristics, 264–5

- and horror fiction, 332
 nature of death in, 269
 and zombies, 267–8, 269, 755
- Gance, Abel, 292
- Gans, Christophe, 247
- García Morales, Adelaida, 222
- Gardner, Gerald: *Witchcraft Today*, 746
- Garlington, A. S., 199, 485–6
- Garner, Thomas, 43
- Garnett, Father, 522
- Garrick, David, 201
- “garrison mentality” and Canadian Gothic, 109
- Garshin, Vsevolod: “The Red Flower”, 583
- Garside, Peter, 326
- Gasché, Rodolphe, 642
- Gaskell, Elizabeth, 36
Cranford, 186
 “Lois the Witch”, 715–16
Mary Barton, 207
 “The Old Nurse’s Tale”, 186, 226, 278, 662–3, 715
 “The Poor Clare”, 715–16
- Gates, Henry Louis, Jr., 8, 631
- Gatiss, Mark, 550
- Gauld, A., 443
- Gautier, Théophile, 61, 222, 550
 “La Morte Amoureuse”, 707–8
- Gay, William, 635
- Gee, Maurice: *Under the Mountain*, 470
- Geheimbundroman* (conspiracy novel), 591, 603
- Geins, Ed, 329
- Gelder, Ken, 674, 689
- gender
 and adultery, 6
 Africa as feminized landscape, 339
 androgyny in Collins’s *Woman in White*, 714
 and doubles, 193
 du Maurier and male creativity, 210, 211, 235
 female readers of sensation fiction, 610–611
 game-playing and vulnerability, 268–9
 gender relations and the Gothic, 688
 Gothic as feminine, 747
 and imperial Gothic, 249, 339–40
 and inheritance struggles, 344, 345
 Kipling’s masculine world, 385
 and liminality, 402
 male and female writing, 234–5, 614–15
 masks and inequality, 423
 and medicine and the Gothic, 440
 and monstrosity in *Friday the 13th*, 259
 and the Other, 330
 penny dreadfuls and male readers, 165
 and Poe’s psychological insight, 496, 497–8
 and poison, 500–501
 and postfeminist Gothic, 515, 516–17
 and psychological thrillers, 532
 queer theory and construction, 535
 and Rice’s work, 560
 and Shelley’s *Frankenstein*, 440
 Southern Gothic and sexual dissidence, 634
 and the Sublime, 656
 and witchcraft, 745
see also female Gothic; male Gothic texts;
 masculinity; patriarchy; women
- Genest, John, 200
- Genji Monogatari* (Japanese medieval text), 371
- Genlis, Madame de: *Adèle et Théodore*, 485
- Gennep, Arnald van, 401
- Genz, Stéphanie, 235, 515
- geography
 psychogeography, 300, 669, 705, 749
 and transnational connections, xxxvi, 692–3
- George III, king of Great Britain, 197–8
- German Expressionism, 99, 100, **270–73**
 and film, 237–9, 240, 243, 245, 271–3, 276, 292, 453, 493
- German Gothic, xxxvi, **273–7**
 Bürger, **96–9**, 221
 as crime stories source, 146
 and doubles, 191, 194
 folklore, 252
 and German Romanticism, 275
 as lowbrow culture, 573
 and religious tolerance, 522–3
Schauerroman, 32–3, 214, 273–4, 274–5, 352, 573, 630
 and Scott, 598
 and secret societies, 32–3, 273, 274, 522–3, 603
Sturm und Drang, 96, 98, 274, 398, 573, **653–5**, 661
 Wordsworth and, 98, 221, 573, 747
see also Hoffmann; Schiller
- German Romanticism, 113, 221, 410, 502, 570
 and doubles, 191, 194
 and German Gothic, 221, 275
 influence on Lewis’s *The Monk*, 398–9
 and Odoevsky, 482
 and Schiller, 591
see also *Sturm und Drang*
- Ghost for Christmas* (TV series), 678
- Ghostly Chariot, The* (film), 245
- Ghost of Dragstrip Hollow, The* (film), 241
- Ghost Office* (film), 49
- Ghosts* (film), 49

- Ghosts of the Vault* (film), 237
ghost stories, 277–81
 Aickman, 12
 American Gothic, 17, 289
 apparitions, 36
 Australian Gothic, 58
 Benson, 66–7
 Blackwood, 71–2
 Christmas ghost stories, 78, 561, 646
 and film, 628
 fin-de-siècle Gothic, 250–51, 279–80
 and German Gothic, 275
 Henry James's psychologized Gothic, 279, 280, 367–8, 452
 McGrath, 437–8
 and modernist writers, 289, 293, 451–2
 queer Gothic, 536
 Riddell, 561–2
 and technology, 278, 280, 594, 692
 Victorian Gothic, 714–15
 Wharton, 735–6
 see also apparition; James, M. R.; supernatural, the
- Ghost System* (film), 373
Gibbons, Dave, 130
Gibbons, Luke, 326, 359
Gibbons, Stella: *Cold Comfort Farm*, 122, 153, 186
Gibbs, James, 41
Giblett, Rod, 218
Gibson, Graeme, 110
Gibson, Ross, 58
Gibson, William, 441, 705
 cyberspace, 170–71
 The Difference Engine, 298–9, 670, 674
 Neuromancer, 150, 167, 170, 298, 494, 594, 674
Gilbert, Sandra M., 233–4, 295, 449
gilgul (transmigration of souls), 375
Gillray, James: *Tales of Wonder*, 309
Gilman, Charlotte Perkins, 17, 88, 234
 “The Yellow Wallpaper”, 36, 250, 440, 466
Ginger Snaps films, 734
Givry, G. de, 464
Gladstone, William, 523
Glasgow, Ellen, 17
Gleich, Josef A., 274, 352
Glen or Glenda (film), 407
Global Gothic initiative, xxxvi, 692
globalization/global Gothic, 48, 223, 294, 296, 301, 692–3, 755–6
Glorious Revolution (1688), 521, 565
Glover, David, 453, 531
Glyde, J., 149
God, 85–6, 190, 228, 229, 410
 and the Sublime, 573, 655, 656
Godard, Jean-Luc, 246
Goddu, Teresa A., 7, 630, 633, 634
Godwin, William, 84, 192, 281–3, 430, 619, 620
 radical politics, 281, 282, 389–90, 492, 748
 Caleb Williams, 82, 147, 281, 283, 492, 748
 and Bulwer Lytton, 94
 and doubles, 190, 282
 and the law, 352, 389–90
 and queer Gothic, 536
An Enquiry Concerning Political Justice, 190, 281, 282, 619
Imogen, 730
Mandeville, 94
Memoirs of the Author of a Vindication of the Rights of Woman, 282
 “Of History and Romance”, 622
St. Leon, 34, 147, 167, 205, 281, 282, 283, 578, 605
Godzilla (film, 1954), 373, 454, 455
Goebbels, Joseph, 35
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, 350, 398, 475, 591, 603, 653, 654–5
 Bride of Corinth, 351, 503, 707
 “Erlkönig”, 654, 655
 Faust, 191, 205, 221, 351, 735
 “Der Fischer”, 654
 Götz von Berlichingen, 654, 655
 The Sorrows of Young Werther, 164, 654
Goffman, Erving, 183
Gogol, Nikolai, 192, 222, 325, 584
 “The Portrait”, 583
 “Terrible Vengeance”, 583
 “Viy”, 708
gōkan (manga), 418
Goldberg, M. A., 621
Golden Compass, The (film), 670
Golden Dawn order, 70, 71, 160, 251, 413, 480, 563, 579, 605
Golding, William: *The Lord of the Flies*, 685
Goldsmith, Oliver
 “The Deserted Village”, 719
 The Vicar of Wakefield, 613
golem in Jewish Gothic, 375, 376–7
Golem, wie er in die Welt kam, Der (film), 238, 271, 272–3, 453, 454, 600
Gomez, Jewelle: *The Gilda Stories*, 300, 332, 394
Goodall, Jane, 621
good and evil
 in *Buffy the Vampire Slayer*, 91, 92
 development of European Gothic, 220–21

- Dostoevsky, 188
 doubling motifs, 189–90
 Faulkner's blurring of, 231
 Japanese Gothic, 372
 in Melville's *Moby-Dick*, 447
 moral ambiguity and the Sublime, 657
 in Rice's work, 557
 in Wheatley's work, 738–9
see also evil; morality
- “Gorbals Vampire”, 136
- Gordon, Adam Lindsay, 56–7
- Gorey, Edward, 301
- Gorgo* (film), 455
- Gorgon, The* (film), 242, 314
- Gosse, Edmund, 66
- Goth (subculture), 80, 81, **283–7**
 and commodity Gothicism, 415, 416, 504–5
 and cyberspace, 171, 172
 and disability, 182
 and dress, 182, 284, 285, 416, 424, 504, 690
 and future of Gothic, 262
 magazines, **414–17**
 music, 284, 415, 460–61, 504, 670
 social context, 285–6
- Gothic
 definitions
 Botting on writing of excess, 155, 302
 challenges of, 265, 390
 and Coleridge, 153, 572, 574, 576
 in criticism and reviews, 153
 and the grotesque, 309
 and popular culture, 295
 Reeve's interpretation, 551–2
 as vessel, 692
 and Walpole's preface, 142, 551–2, 572, 575
- Gothic* (film), 243
- Gothic* (Goth fanzine), 415
- Gothic 1900 to 1950, xxxvi, **287–94**
see also German Expressionism; modernism
- Gothic 1950 to the present, xxxvi, **294–303**, 687
 exhaustion of genre, 295–6
 feminism and female Gothic, 297
 Gothic Studies and criticism, 295
 ground-breaking texts, 302
 horror goes mainstream, 297
 hybridity and genre, 294–5, 297
 literary credentials, 298
 neo-Victorian fiction, 300, 301, 345, 353, 494,
 506, 594, 670, 674
 and phobia, 494–5
 science fiction and dystopianism, 298–9, 301–2,
 705
 vampire fiction, 300–301
see also contemporary Gothic
- Gothica* (film), 247
- Gothic Archies, The, 4
- Gothic architecture, **38–40**, 143, 605, 656
 Gothic Revival, 39–40, **40–45**, 95, 137, 724
 neo-Gothic architecture, 64, 65, 141
- Gothic Beauty* (Goth magazine), 416
- Gothic: Dark Glamour* (fashion exhibition), 424
- Gothic Design Practice, 44
- Gothic Lolita style, 370, 371
- “Gothic pharmographies”, 205–8
- Gothic studies, xxxiv–xxxvi, 154–6, 235, 295
 future of, 261–3
 and modernism, 287
 postgraduate studies, 671
 teaching the Gothic, **668–72**
 zombie studies, 261, 262
see also criticism; research developments
- Gothic Studies* (journal), xxxv, 154, 349, 515, 671
- Goth Rock, 371
- Goths (Germanic tribe), 283, 389, 565
- Goto, Hiromi, 110
- Göttinger Hainbund*, 97, 654
- Gottlieb, Sherry: *Love Bite*, 332
- Gounod, Charles: *La Nonne Sanglante*, 487
- Gowan, Lee: *Confession*, 110
- Gowdy, Barbara, 110
- Grabo, N. S., 87
- Grace, A. A.
 “Karepa's Taipo”, 469
Tales of a Dying Race, 469
 “The Tohunga and the Wai Tapu”, 469
- Grace, Patricia: *Baby No-Eyes*, 470
- Graduation Day* (film), 107
- Grahame-Smith, Seth: *Pride and Prejudice and Zombies*, 187, 353, 755
- Grand Meaulnes, Le* (film), 247
- Grant, Aline, 543
- graphic art *see* comics and graphic novels; manga
- Graves, Caroline, 118
- Graveyard Poetry, 41, 155, **303–6**, 655, 660–61
- Gray, Alasdair, 599
Poor Things, 300, 694
- Gray, Thomas, 41, 542, 613, 723, 724
 “Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard”, 303,
 304–5
- Great Fire of London (1666), 40, 41
- Great Ghost Stories* (Fontana anthology), 12
- Greek mythology, 227–8, 228–9, 351, 456
- Gregory IX, pope, 346
- Grétry, André: *Raoul, Barbe bleue*, 486

- Grey, Elizabeth Caroline: *The Skeleton Count*, 707
- Griffiths, Tom, 57
- Grimm brothers, 221, 252, 253, 273
- Grosley, Pierre Jean, 347
- Gross, Theodore L., 8
- Grosse, Carl, 523
Horrid Mysteries, 274, 603
- Grossman, Lev, 617
- grotesque, the, **306–10**, 353, 409, 506, 700
 comic Gothic, 125
 McCabe, 432
 McCarthy, 433–4
 McGrath, 308, 436
 and manga, 418
 and masks, 423
 and Russian Gothic, 583, 708
 and Southern Gothic, 632, 633, 634, 635
see also macabre, the; monstrosity
- Grove, Frederick Philip: *Settlers of the Marsh*, 110
- Grove League of Göttingen, 97, 654
- Grubb, David: *Night of the Hunter*, 296
- Grudge, The* (film), 332
- Guattari, Félix, 669–70
- Guazzo, Francesco Maria, 154
- Gubar, Susan, 233–4, 295, 449
- Guinea Pig* film series, 48, 373
- Gunn, Joshua, 415–16
- Gurdjieff, George Ivanovich, 70
- Guts of a Beauty* (film), 373
- Guzman, Dominic de, 346
- Haasse, Hella: *De verborgen bron*, 214
- Hagenbüchle, R., 86
- Haggard, Henry Rider, 436, 739
King Solomon's Mines, 249, 338, 339
She: A Story of Adventure, 121, 149, 176, 249,
 339–40, 539–40
 “Smith and the Pharaohs”, 458
- Haggerty, George E., 226, 534, 536, 558
- Haines, Colin, 365
- Haiti
 slave revolution, 27, 28, 448, 539, 629, 630,
 752–3
 Vodun, 720–22, 752, 753
 and zombie figure, 751–2, 752–3
- Halberstam, Judith, 472, 690
- Halfpenny Marvel, The* (periodical), 490
- Halim, Tunku, 48
- Hall, Joan Wylie, 364, 365
- Hall, Steven: *The Raw Shark Tests*, 302
- Hall, Stuart, 511
- Hallowe'en (festival), 506
- Halloween* (film, 1978), 258, 259, **311–13**, 627–8,
 629
- Hamilton, Laurell K.: “Anita Blake” series, 300,
 332
- Hammer, Will (William Hinds), 313
- Hammer House (Hammer Film Productions Ltd.),
 130, 236, 240, 241–2, **313–16**, 330, 425
 and American Gothic, 21
 and Burton's work, 99, 100, 243
 and French film, 246
 and sex, 616
 television productions, 313, 315, 679
 werewolves, 734
- Hammer House of Horror* (TV series), 315,
 679
- Hammett, Dashiell, 601
- Hand, Elizabeth
Generation Loss, 466
Waking the Moon, 601
 “Winter's Wife”, 466
- Hand That Rocks the Cradle, The* (film), 7
- Haneke, Michael, 276
- Hanging Garden, The* (film), 110
- Hannibal Rising* (film), 182
- Hanrahan, Barbara: *The Albatross Muff*, 394
- Hansel and Gretel* (film), 48
- Hansen, Mauritz: “En spökhistoria”, 588
- Hanson, Ellis, 395
- Haraway, Donna, 673
- Hardwicke, Catherine, 697
- Hardy, Thomas, 640
The Mayor of Casterbridge, 506
The Return of the Native, 506, 745
- Harman, C., 756
- Harmsworth, Alfred, 490
- Harper, Frances E. W.: *Iola Leroy*, 9
- Harpur, Charles: “The Creek of the Four Graves”,
 56
- Harris, Charlene, 635
Southern Vampire Mysteries, 300–301, 332, 617,
 710
- Harris, J. M., 253
- Harris, Thomas: Hannibal Lecter books, 299, 329,
 457, 532–3
- Harris, Wilson, 511, 540
- Harrison, M. John, 11
- Harry Chess* (comic), 130
- Harryhausen, Ray, 454–5
- Hart, Hornell, 443
- Hartley, L. P., 280
- Hartnell, E. M., 140
- Harvey Publications, 129

- Harwood, John, 494
The Ghost Writer, 345
The Séance, 345
- Hasegawa Machiko, 418
- Hathorne, John, 316
- Hattenhauer, Darryl, 365
- Hauf, Monika, 578
- haunted houses
 Amityville Horror, 23–5, 659
 and family, 226
 homes and domestic Gothic, 185, 385, 662, 736
 Morrison's *Beloved*, 10–11
 in Riddell's stories, 561–2
see also castle locations; mansion as Gothic
 symbol
- Haunt of Fear, The* (comic), 129
- Hautala, Rick, 467
- Haute Tension* (film), 247
- Hawksmoor, Nicholas, 41, 300
- Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 7, 17, 83, 316–17, 662
 as game subject, 266, 269
 influence on Melville, 447, 448
 influence on Wells, 727
 influence on Wharton, 735, 736
 and New England Gothic, 296, 465, 466, 601
 and Salem Witch Trials, 16, 316
 “The Birthmark”, 181
 “The Custom House”, 169
The House of the Seven Gables, 8, 163, 169–70,
 316–17, 466, 508, 673
The Marble Faun, 447
 “My Kinsman, Major Molineux”, 506
 “The Prophetic Pictures”, 316–17
 “Rappaccini's Daughter”, 181, 500
The Scarlet Letter, 6, 316, 466, 467
 “Young Goodman Brown”, 316, 466, 745
- Hawthorne, Rainey *see* Riddell, Charlotte
- Hayden, Mrs. (medium), 645
- Hayder, Mo: *Pig Island*, 719
- Haynes, Dorothy K.: “Fully Integrated”, 719–20
- Haynes, Roslyn, 55
- Hazlitt, William, 190, 570, 571
- H. D. (Hilda Doolittle), 626
- Hearn, Lafcadio, 19, 242
 “Reconciliation”, 372
- Hébert, Anne: *Kamouraska*, 109
- Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 626
- Heine, Heinrich, 191
- Heirloom, The* (film), 49
- Hellboy* (film), 332, 670–71
- Heller, D., 681
- Heller, Tamar, 608
- Hellraiser* (film), 59–60
- Hell Scrolls* (manga), 417
- Helme, Elizabeth: *St. Clair of the Isles*, 597
- Help* (film), 49
- Hemens, Felicia, 571
- Henry VIII, king of England, 579–80
- Henry, Reverend Samuel, 64
- Henstra, Sarah, 113
- Heraclitus, 227
- Herbert, James, 317–19
The Dark, 318
Fluke, 318
The Fog, 318
 '48, 318
The Ghosts of Sleath, 281, 318, 319
Haunted, 318
James Herbert's Dark Places, 318–19
The Jonah, 318
The Magic Cottage, 318
Moon, 318
My Talks with Dean Spanley, 318
Nobody True, 318
Portent, 318
The Rats, 317–18, 319
The Secret of Crickley Hall, 318, 319
Shrine, 318
The Spear, 318
The Survivor, 318
- Herder, Johann Gottfried, 97, 654
- heresy
 and Protestantism, 520, 521
see also Inquisition, the
- Hermans, Willem Frederik: *Paranoia*, 214
- Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, 70, 71, 160,
 251, 413, 480, 563, 579, 605
- Hermit's Cave, The* (radio series), 550
- heroines *see* victim, Gothic heroine as
 hero-villains, 231, 233, 716
 Beckford's *Vathek* as precedent, 65
 hubris and fate, 229
 Rice's vampire fiction, 297, 557, 709
 and sex, 65, 614, 615, 657
- Hervey, James, 305
Meditations Among the Tombs, 304
- Herzog, Werner, 239, 272
- heteronormativity and queer Gothic, 535–6, 560
- Hichens, Robert: “How Love Came to Professor
 Guildea”, 280
- Higashino, Keigo: *Naoko/Himitsu*, 374
- Highlands and Scottish Gothic, 596–7, 598, 695
- Highsmith, Patricia, 532
- Highway, Tomson, 110

- Hill, Joe, 467
 “Twittering from the Circus of the Dead”, 754
- Hill, Susan, 319–21
Air and Angels, 320
The Beacon, 320–21
Gentlemen and Ladies, 320
A Kind Man, 321
The Man in the Picture, 321
The Mist in the Mirror, 321
Mrs. de Winter, 321
The Shadows in the Street, 320
The Small Hand, 301, 321
 “Somerville”, 320
 “The Boy Who Taught the Beekeeper to Read”, 320
The Woman in Black, 281, 301, 320, 353
- Hills, Matt, 679
- Hills Have Eyes, The* (film, 2006), 247
- Hillyer, Robert, 413
- Hinds, Tony, 313
- Hinds, William, 313
- Histoires extraordinaires* (film), 247
- historical novels and romances, 55, 186, 233, 297
 Ainsworth, 14
 bluebook adaptations, 77
 Canadian Gothic, 109, 110–11
 du Maurier, 211
 and Hogg, 327–8, 598
 and Italian Gothic, 222–3
 Lathom, 388
 Oates, 478
 and Scott, 352, 360, 568, 711
 Shelley, 622–3
 and Victorian Gothic, 711–12
- historiography and Scottish Gothic, 596, 597, 598
- history *see* historical novels and romances; past; secret histories
- History of Violence, A* (film), 159
- Hitchcock, Alfred, 162, 212, 291–2, 352
- Hjorth, Michael: *The Unknown*, 588–9
- hoaxes, 68–9, 256, 474
- Hodgson, William Hope, 321–4
The Boats of the “Glen Carrig”, 322
Carnacki the Ghost Finder, 71, 160, 322, 441
 “The Derelict”, 322
 “Eloi Eloi Lama Sabachthani”, 322
The Ghost Pirates, 322
The House on the Borderland, 322–3, 405
The Night Land, 322, 323
 “The Voice in the Night”, 322
- Hodkinson, Paul, 172, 415, 460, 504
- Hoeveler, Diane Long, 112–13, 235, 515
- Hoffman, Alice: *The Red Garden*, 467
- Hoffman, Daniel, 343
- Hoffman, François B., 486
- Hoffmann, E. T. A. (Ernst Theodor Amadeus), 61, 273, 275, 308, 324–6, 523, 661
 Baudelaire and synesthesia, 62–3
 and doubles, 191, 194, 195
 Freud on the uncanny, 325, 328–9, 353, 529–30, 673, 699, 700, 701
 as influence, 581, 582, 583, 587
 irony and work, 324, 325
 Scott’s review, 325, 475
 “The Automata”, 325, 594
The Devil’s Elixirs, 191, 221, 275, 324, 583
 “Don Juan”, 325
 “The Doubles”, 191
 “The Entail”, 325, 583
Fantasy Pieces in the Style of Callot, 324
 “Gambler’s Luck”, 583
Kater Murr/The Life and Opinions of Tomcat Murr, 324
Kreisleriana, 324
Night Pieces, 324
 “The Sandman”, 191, 275, 307, 325, 328–9, 353, 529–30, 594, 673, 701
The Serapion Brothers, 324–5
 “The Story of the Lost Reflection”, 191
 “The Uncanny Guest”, 325
 “Vampirismus”, 325, 707
- Hofstadter, R., 601
- Hogan, J. F.: *The Lost Explorer*, 55
- Hogarth, William, 168
- Hogg, James, 220, 326–8
 “The Brownie of the Black Hags”, 328
The Brownie of Bodsbeck, 328
Confessions of a Justified Sinner, 148, 167, 192, 297, 326–7, 351, 353, 523, 532
 doubles, 534, 598, 694
 and terror, 684
 unreliable narrator, 327, 647
 and folklore, 647
 “Strange Letter of a Lunatic”, 192
The Three Perils of Man, 327–8
- Hoggart, Richard, 165
- Hogle, Jerrold E., 155, 259, 348
 and counterfeit, 137–8, 146, 507, 688
 and cryptonymy, 162, 163
- Hokusai, Katsushika, 417
- Holbein, Hans, 408
- Holcroft, Thomas, 196, 282
A Tale of Mystery, 182, 444

- Holden, Gloria, 241
Hole, Stephen: "Ode to Terror", 683
Holland, Norman, 233
Holloway, William: *The Baron of Lauderbrooke*, 394
Holmes, Trevor, 81
Holt, Victoria, 221, 233, 297
Bride of Pendorríc, 186
Hölty, Ludwig Christoph Heinrich, 654
Home, D. D., 95, 645
Homer
Iliad, 228–9
Odyssey, 463
homosexuality
and Beckford, 65
and blood, 75
Canadian Gothic, 110
and Dutch Gothic, 214, 215
and *fin-de-siècle* Gothic, 616
gay comics, 130
"homosexual panic" and Gothic novel, 534
New Zealand Gothic, 470
and portraits, 508
and psychoanalysis, 528, 529
Stevenson's *Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde*, 330
and taboo, 666
and Walpole, 529, 534, 614, 723
Wilde and *Dorian Gray*, 149, 616, 666, 740
and zombie stories, 754
see also lesbian Gothic; queer Gothic
homosocial spectrum, 534–5
Hong Kong: Asian Gothic, 49
Hoodoo, 722
Hood, Thomas, 101
"Song of the Shirt", 133
Hookham, T., 543, 544, 545
Hoop, Adriaan van der, Jr., 213
Hooper, Tobe, 243
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 523
Hopkinson, Nalo
Brown Girl in the Ring, 301
"The Glass Bottle Trick", 513
The New Moon's Arms, 514
"Riding the Red", 331, 513
Skin Folk, 513
Horla, Le (film), 246–7
Horner, Avril, 211, 235, 348
horror comic genre, 128–30, 241, 242, 299–300, 329, 504
horror fiction, 328–33
Barker, 59–61
and comic Gothic, 122, 123, 125
environment and the Gothic, 217–18
German *Schauerroman*, 32–3, 214, 273–4, 274–5, 352, 573, 630
Herbert, 317–19
(Stephen) King on, 382, 384
and manga, 419
postwar Gothic, 297, 298, 737–9
and radio, 550
survival horror games, 268
and Walpole's influence, 725
see also horror comic genre; horror film genre; King, Stephen; vampire fiction; Wheatley
horror film genre, 236–44
Asian Gothic, 48–9, 371, 373–4, 455, 628
and Burton, 99, 243
French films, 247–8
and German Expressionism, 453
Hammer House, 313–16, 330
Japanese Gothic, 48, 371, 373–4, 454, 455, 494
monster movies, 99, 454–5, 734
and music, 460
New Zealand splatter films, 470–71
and phobias, 455, 494
and popular culture, 504
and zombies, 30, 314, 373, 407, 589, 628, 722, 751–3
see also slasher movies
Horror of Frankenstein, The (film), 315
Host, The (film), 455
Hostel (film), 243, 629
Houellebecq, Michel, 289
House, The (film), 49
House of Mystery (comic), 127–8
"House of Mystery" as comic location, 127–8
House of the Dead (game series), 267
House on Sorority Row, The (film), 107
houses *see* domestic Gothic; haunted houses; mansions as Gothic symbol; suburban Gothic; urban Gothic
Howard, Elizabeth Jane, 11
Howard, Jacqueline, 547
Howard, Robert E., 405, 722
Howells, Coral Ann, 295
Howells, W. D., 17
Howling, The (film), 734
hubris, 227–8, 229, 330, 621
Hughes, Henry J., 371, 372, 374
Hughes, Richard
A Comedy of Danger, 549
High Wind in Jamaica, 29
Hughes, William, 51, 167, 348, 349, 535, 536
Hughes, Winifred, 607

- Hugo, Victor, 222, 239, 474
Han d'Islande, 257
L'Homme Qui Rit, 181
Les Misérables, 257
Notre-Dame de Paris, 181, 237, 257, 308
- Huguenot diaspora, 426, 523
- Hull, Henry, 240
- Hulme, Keri: *The Bone People*, 298, 470
- Hume, Daniel Dunglas, 465
- Hume, David, 521, 565, 612
- humor *see* comic Gothic
- Hunchback of Notre Dame, The* (film, 1923), 239
- Hunchback of Notre Dame, The* (film, 1939), 241
- Hunt, Leigh, 571, 667–8
- Hunt, Leon, 678
- Hurd, Richard (Bishop Hurd), 305
Letters on Chivalry and Romance, 350, 572, 622
- Hurley, Kelly, 290, 309, 322, 339, 594, 690
- Hurston, Zora Neale, 633, 753
- Hutcheon, Linda, 300, 353
- Hutcheson, Francis, 612
- Hutchings, Peter, 679
- Hutton, Ronald, 161, 746
- Huysmans, Joris-Karl, 250
Là-bas, 254
- hybridity
 and comic Gothic, 122
 domestic Gothic and zombies, 187
 and future of Gothic, 262
 of genre and postwar Gothic, 294–5, 297
 Hoffmann, 325–6
 Walpole, 294, 350
- Hyman, Stanley Edgar, 363, 365
- hypertext novel, 675
- hypnotism, 54, 194, 251, 333–7, 420, 526
see also mesmerism; zombies
- hysteria, 335, 526, 527, 528
- I Am Omega* (film), 425
- Ibsen, Henrik, 175, 249
A Doll's House, 446
Ghosts, 445, 446
Hedda Gabler, 445
- Ichi the Killer* (film), 373–4
- identity
 and abjection, 1, 2, 3
 and blood, 73
 Canadian Gothic, 108, 109
 du Maurier's ambivalence, 210, 211–12, 235
 and Dutch Gothic, 214–15
 and golem in Jewish Gothic, 376
 good and evil in *Buffy the Vampire Slayer*, 91
 instability, 510, 535
 liminality and sexual identities, 402
 monstrosity as Other, 456
 and Southern Gothic, 633–4
 vampire fiction and teen viewers, 680
 women in Wharton's work, 735
see also Goth (subculture); nationalism and national identity
- Ignatius Loyola, 522
- I Know What You Did Last Summer* (film), 106, 628
- Illuminati, 167, 466, 602–3, 604, 606
- Illyria and Charles Nodier, 474
- I Married a Witch* (film), 745
- immigration
 Lovecraft's attitudes and work, 403, 404, 601
 and Rohmer's Orientalist stories, 563
 and television, 617
see also race; xenophobia and racism
- immortality, 95, 205, 283, 578, 604–5, 689, 734
see also Faustian legend and pacts
- imperial Gothic, 338–42
 adventure stories, 249, 338, 339–40
 Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 27–8, 30
 Canadian Gothic, 109
 Carter, 116
 and colonial Gothic, 338–9
 Conrad, 288, 289
 and degeneration, 176, 339, 340–41, 385, 539–40, 601
 and drug addiction, 206–7, 208
 European Gothic, 221
 and *fin-de-siècle* Gothic, 249, 338, 420
 and gender, 249, 339–40
 imagined Empire, 338
 McGrath's parody of, 436
 and misogyny, 449
 and mummies, 459
 New Zealand Gothic, 468–9, 471
 race and Other, 340, 493, 538–40
 Rohmer's Fu Manchu stories, 562–4
 and Stoker's *Dracula*, 34, 249, 330–31, 341, 512
 Wells, 340, 341, 540, 727
 and Wheatley's work, 737, 739
 and xenophobia, 493, 540, 616
 and zombie figure, 753–4
see also colonialism; *fin-de-siècle* Gothic; postcolonial Gothic
- imprisonment of women motif
 in asylums, 50–51, 52–3, 94, 225–6, 440
 Canadian Gothic, 109
 Carter, 112
 and female Gothic, 232, 233–4

- and (Stephen) King's work, 383
 and misogyny, 448–9
 neo-Victorian fiction, 300
 in opera, 484, 485
 and patriarchy, 50–51, 52–3, 94, 112, 225
 and radical protest, 233–4
 sensation fiction, 609
 Siddons' *Sicilian Romance*, 197
 and Victorian Gothic, 716, 717
- inanimate objects and malice, 133, 280, 493, 530,
 700, 722
see also portraits
- incest, 65, 74, 91, 92, 231, **342–3**
 and the abyss, 5
 and degeneration, 343, 344, 404–5, 666
 and domestic Gothic, 185
 Lewis's *The Monk*, 74, 342–3, 615, 666
 McCarthy, 434
 McGrath, 437
 Melville, 447
 Poe's "Fall of the House of Usher", 498
 and psychoanalysis, 528
 and queer theory, 535, 536
 and theory of the Gothic, 692
 Walpole's *Mysterious Mother*, 196–7, 342, 457,
 665, 725
 Wharton, 735
- Inchbald, Elizabeth: *Animal Magnetism*, 335
- India
 Asian Gothic, 47–8, 49
 and Kipling's work, 384, 385
- Indonesia: Asian Gothic, 46, 48, 49
- Industrial bands in Japan, 371
- Infection* (film), 373
- Inga Monogatari* (Japanese *kaidan* stories), 373
- Ingebreetsen, Edward J., 505
- Ingemann, Bernhard, 587–8
De underjordiske, 587, 588
Varulven, 587, 588
- Ingraham, Joseph Holt: *Lafitte*, 8
- Ingres, Jean Auguste Dominique, 63
- inheritance, **344–6**, 484–5, 614, 665
 ancestral curses, 169–70, 185, 345, 507, 508
 Collins, 121
 and degeneration, 175, 343, 344, 405, 734
 and family, 225
 phantom and cryptonymy, 162, 163
 and portraits, 507–8
 Reeve's *The Old English Baron*, 552
 Riddell, 561, 562
see also evolutionary theory (Darwinism)
- Inland Empire* (film), 460
- Inner Sanctum Mysteries* (radio series), 550
- Innocents, The* (film), 242
- Inouye, Charles Shirō, 372
- Inquisition, the, 33, **346–7**, 439, 522, 604
- Insect Fear* (comic), 130
- interiority
 Maturin's *Melmoth the Wanderer*, 684
 and modernist writing, 288
 and psychological thrillers, 532–3
 and Romanticism, 570
 and suburban Gothic, 658
 Victorian Gothic, 715
see also psychoanalysis; psychology and
 psychological Gothic; subjectivity and self
- "International Gothic" (book series), 349
- International Gothic Association, xxxv, xxxviii,
 154, **348–9**, 671
- International Pictures, 241, 242
- internet, 166, 171, 172, 415, 551, 675
- intertext, **350–55**
 comic Gothic, 124
 comics and graphic novels, 127, 128, 300, 606
 cult fictions, 165–6
 and doubles, 193
 embedded texts, 127, 353–4, 383, 412, 484, 600,
 724
 and European Gothic, 219
 and film, 243
 and Japanese Gothic, 370–71
 (Stephen) King, 383
 McCabe, 432
 and modernism, 450–51
 penny dreadfuls, 489–90
 Scandinavian Gothic, 587
 and secret societies, 606
 sensation fiction and fact, 610
 Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 351–2, 621–2
 slasher movies, 627–8
 Thompson, 695
 vampire fiction, 351, 353, 383, 710
 and Walpole, 350, 353–4, 383, 565, 724–5
- Interview with the Vampire* (film), 243, 300
- Into the Mirror* (film), 48
- Intruders* (film), 494
- Invisible Man, The* (film), 240
- Ireland, William Henry, xxxvii, **355–6**
The Abbess, 347, 355
The Catholic, 356
Gondez the Monk, 356
Rimualdo, 355–6
Rizzio, 356
Vortigern (Shakespeare forgery), 355

- Ireland
 Gothic Revival architecture, 40, 41, 42–3
see also Irish Gothic
- Irigaray, Luce, 450
- Irish Catholics, 567–8
- Irish Gothic, xxxvi, 220, 323, 326, **356–62**
 and Calvinism, 523
 and literary criticism, 356–8, 359–61
 McCabe, 299, 359, **431–3**
 Maturin, 357, 358, 359, 427–8
 nonrealism in, 357, 358–9, 360
 and Protestantism, 360, 426–7, 650–51
 and realist tradition, 356–8, 359, 360
 Riddell, 561
see also Le Fanu; McGrath; Stoker
- Irish Studies, 360–61
- I, Robot* (film), 330
- Irving, Henry, 445, 649–50
- Irving, Washington, 88
 “The Legend of Sleepy Hollow”, 16, 100
- Isaacs, Mrs.: *Glenmore Abbey*, 597
- Ishiguro, Kazuo: *Never Let Me Go*, 441
- Islamic architecture, 38
- Isle-Adam, Villiers de l’, 222
- It Ain’t Me Babe* (comic), 130
- Italy and the Gothic, 219–20, 222–3, 242
 Italian Inquisition, 346–7, 604
- It Came from Beneath the Sea* (film), 455
- I Tre volti della paura* (film), 242
- I Walked with a Zombie* (film), 30, 241, 539, 722, 753
- I Was a Teenage Frankenstein* (film), 241
- I Was a Teenage Werewolf* (film), 241
- J’accuse* (film), 292
- Jackson, Michael: “Thriller” video, 537
- Jackson, Peter, 470–71
- Jackson, Rosemary, xxxv, 357, 700
- Jackson, Shirley, **363–6**, 383
 critical view of, 364, 365
 and New England Gothic, 466
 range of writing, 363–4
The Bird’s Nest, 363
Hangsaman, 363
The Haunting of Hill House, 20, 226, 233, 296, 363
Life Among the Savages, 364, 365
 “The Lottery”, 20, 296, 363, 364, 466
The Lottery (short-story volume), 364–5
Patchwork Girl, 675
Raising Demons, 364, 365
The Road Through the Wall, 134, 363, 659
 “The Summer People”, 467
The Sundial, 363
We Have Always Lived in the Castle, 20, 296, 363, 616–17, 745, 746
- Jack the Ripper, 128, 300, 352, 412, 505, 532, 605
- Jacob, Benjamin, 26
- Jacobi, Carl: “Revelations in Black”, 709
- Jacobinism, 97, 98, 748–9
- Jacobite Rebellions, 596–7, 598
- Jacobs, Harriet: *Incidents in the Life of a Slave Girl*, 7, 8, 631
- Jacobs, W. W.: “The Monkey’s Paw”, 277, 754
- Jamaica: Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 27–9, 513, 629–30
- Jamaica Inn* (film), 291
- James, Alice, 366
- James, G. P. R., 711
Corse de Leon, or, The Brigand, 712
- James, Henry, 6, 320, **366–8**
 American Gothic, 17–18
 and film, 242, 246
 and ghost stories, 279, 280, 367–8, 452, 626, 735–6
 realism and modernism, 366, 367
 on sensation fiction, 607
 Woolf on, 289, 451
The American Scene, 601
 “Casting the Runes”, 480
 “The Friends of the Friends”, 279, 367
 “The Ghostly Rental”, 367
The Golden Bowl, 366
 “The Great Good Place”, 289
 “Is There A Life After Death?”, 367
 “The Jolly Corner”, 367
 “Owen Wingrave”, 367
The Portrait of a Lady, 366, 509
 “The Real Right Thing”, 367
 “The Romance of Certain Old Clothes”, 367
 “Sir Edmund Orme”, 366
The Turn of the Screw, 135–6, 226, 242, 278, 279, 287
 ambiguity and unreliable narrator, 127, 150, 250, 525
 Benson and origin of story, 66
 and criticism, 367
 and realism, 18
 Woolf on, 451
The Wings of the Dove, 366
- James, Henry, Sr., 366
- James, M. R. (Montague Rhodes), 36, 161, 250, 281, 293, 331, **368–70**, 663
 and ambiguity, 278, 279

- amorality of protagonists, 369
 and antiquarianism, 66, 160, 368
 critical views of, 290, 369
 and embedded texts, 279, 354
 as influence, 353, 369–70
 and inheritance, 345
 and Le Fanu's work, 392
 "malice of inanimate objects", 280, 493
 oral quality and narration of work, 369–70
 pleasure and terror, 683
 and religion, 568
 "Canon Alberic's Scrap-Book", 368–9
 "An Episode in Cathedral History", 709
Ghost Stories of an Antiquary, 368
 "Lost Hearts", 369
 "The Mezzotint", 321, 369
More Ghost Stories of an Antiquary, 368
 "Oh, Whistle and I'll Come to You, My Lad",
 493, 719
A Thin Ghost and Others, 368
Wailing Well, 368
A Warning to the Curious, 368, 719
 James, William, 18, 175, 366, 367, 491
 Jameson, Fredric, 657
 Jancovich, Mark, 329
 Janet, Pierre, 526
 Janin, Jules, 222, 257
L'Âne mort et la femme guillotinée, 257
 Janowitz, Hans, 238, 271
Januskopf, Der (film), 406
 Japanese Gothic, xxxvi, 45, 332, 370–75
 horror films, 48, 371, 373–4, 454, 455, 494
 and literature, 371–3, 374
 manga, 417–19
 in popular culture, 370–71, 374
 Jasper, John, 208
Jaws (film), 454, 455
Jaws 3-D (film), 425, 455
 Jay, M., 701
 Jean Paul (Johann Paul Friedrich Richter), 194
The Invisible Lodge, 603
Siebenkäs, 191
Titan, 191
 Jebb, John, 543
 Jefferson, Thomas, 85
Jekyll and Hyde (film, 1913), 237
 Jenkins, Alice, 360
 Jensen, Liz: *The Rapture*, 525
 Jentsch, Ernst, 529, 673
 Jerome, Jerome K.: *Told After Supper*, 279
 Jerrold, Blanchard, 719
 Jerrold, Douglas: *Black Ey'd Susan*, 444–5
 Jessua, Alain, 247
 Jesuits, 167, 522
 Jeunet, Jean-Pierre, 247
 Jewett, Sarah Orne, 17, 466
 Jewish Gothic, 375–8
 dybbuk, 375–6, 377
 golem, 375, 376–7
 Wandering Jew, 33–5, 228, 351, 375, 377
 Jews
 conversion and assimilation, 32, 33, 34, 35
 and the Inquisition, 33, 346
 see also anti-Semitism; Jewish Gothic
 J-Goth music, 370, 371
 Jha, Raj Khama: *Fireproof*, 301
 Jim Rose Circus, 506
Jiz (comic), 130
 Joaquin, Nick, 48
 Jobs, Steve, 171
 John, Juliet, 360
 Johns, June: *King of the Witches*, 746
 Johnson, Claudia, 390
 Johnson, James Weldon, 10
 Johnson, Samuel, 613, 724
 Johnston, Wayne, 110
Joker (comic), 130
 Jones, Darryl, 278
 Jones, David J., 672
 Jones, Ernest, 530
 Jones, Glyn, 732
 Jones, Griffith, 732
 Jouffroy, Alfred de, 474
 Joyce, James, 356, 359, 392, 432, 451, 453
 Joy Division (band), 284, 415
 Judas Iscariot, 79
Judex (film), 246
Jud Süiss (film), 35
 Jung, Carl Gustav, 194, 253, 527, 625, 626
 Junger, Sebastian: *The Perfect Storm*, 467–8
Junk (film), 373
JuOn (film), 48, 373, 494
Jurassic Park film trilogy, 454, 455

Kadokawa Horror Bunko series, 374
 Kadokawa Shoten publishing group, 374
 Kafer, P., 84
 Kafka, Franz, 189, 275, 379–81, 600–601
 Amerika, 379, 380, 381
 "Before the Law", 379
 The Castle, 380, 685
 "In the Penal Colony", 379
 Metamorphosis, 182, 183, 308, 379, 380
 The Trial, 379, 380, 685

- Kahane, Claire, 233, 545
 Kahlert, K. F. *see* Flammenberg, Lorenz
Kaidan (film), 372, 373
kaidan-shū genre in Japan, 373
Kairo (film), 48, 373, 374
 Kaiser, Georg, 270–71
Kakashi (film), 373
 Kames, Lord, 145–6, 596
 Kandre, Mare: *Aliide, Aliide*, 587
 Kane, Bob, 239
 Kane, Mary Patricia, 452
 Kant, Immanuel, 194, 351, 591–2, 626, 655, 657
 Karamzin, Nikolai: *The Island of Bornholm*, 582
 Karloff, Boris, 240, 241, 292, 314, 407, 550
 “Karnstein Trilogy” (film), 242, 315
 Kavan, Anna, 705
 Kawabata, Yasunari
 “House of the Sleeping Beauties”, 372
 “One Arm”, 372
 Kawanabe Kyōsai, 418
 Kean, Charles, 445
 Kean, Edmund, 428
 Kearney, Richard, 358–9
 Keats, John, 575, 662
 “La Belle Dame sans Merci”, 351
 “The Eve of St. Agnes”, 576
 Lamia, 181, 351
 Lamia, Isabella, The Eve of St. Agnes, and Other Poems, 574
 “Ode to a Nightingale”, 571
 Otho the Great, 445
 Keeling, Enoch Bassett, 43
 Keene, Henry, 41
 Keesey, Pam: *Daughters of Darkness*, 331
 Kelham Hall, Nottinghamshire, 43, 44
 Kellendonk, Frans, 214
 Letter an Geest, 215
 Kelley, M.: *The Uncanny* (exhibition), 702
 Kelly, Hugh, 613
 Kelly, Isabella, 399, 544
 Kelly, Michael, 199, 486
 Kelly, William, 399
 Kemble, John Philip, 196, 428, 485
 Kendall, Henry: “The Hut by the Black Swamp”, 56
 Kendall, Henry Edward, Jr., 95
 Kennedy, Patrick, 391
 Kenney, James: *The Blind Boy*, 182
 “kenosis” and the uncanny, 700
 Kent, William, 41
 Kenyon, Sherrilyn, 635
 Kermode, Mark, 331
 Kerr, Anne, 544
 Keyser, Catherine, 7
 Khair, Tabish, 511, 512, 691
kibyōshi (manga collection), 418
 Kieckhefer, Richard, 463, 464
 Kiely, Robert, 155
 Kiernan, Caitlin R., 80
 The Red Tree, 466
Killing Joke, The (comic), 130
 Kincaid, Jamaica: *The Autobiography of My Mother*, 30
 King, Debra Walker, 195
 King, George, 240, 242
 King, Grace, 18
 King, Joe Hill *see* Hill, Joe
 King, Stephen, 6, 59, 60, 105, 297–8, 364, **381–4**
 early career and writing, 381–2
 and Gothic genre, 382
 on horror, 329
 influences and allusions, 383
 and Lovecraft, 289
 and Matheson, 424–5
 and New England Gothic, 20, 465, 467, 601
 Bag of Bones, 383
 Carrie, 21, 297, 319, 381, 382–3
 Cell, 755
 Christine, 383
 Cujo, 383
 Danse Macabre, 381, 382, 383, 384, 678
 The Dark Half, 195, 383
 Dolores Claiborne, 383
 Duma Key, 383
 Full Dark, No Stars, 383
 Gerald's Game, 383
 It, 494
 Lisey's Story, 383
 “The Mangler”, 280
 Misery, 182, 382, 383
 On Writing, 381, 382, 383
 Pet Sematary, 277, 381, 383
 “The Reach”, 467
 “Rita Hayworth and the Shawshank Redemption”, 383
 Rose Madder, 383, 509
 ‘*Salem's Lot*, 21, 239, 297, 381, 405, 709, 720
 The Shining, 36, 81, 226, 297, 381
 King, Tabitha, 382
 Caretakers, 467
 The Trap, 467
Kingdom of the Spiders (film), 455
King Kong (film, 1933), 454
King Kong (film, 2005), 454
King Kong vs. Godzilla (film), 454

- Kinski, Klaus, 239, 272
- Kipling, Rudyard, xxxvii, 36, 384–6, 540
 European stories, 386
 Indian stories, 385
 poetry, 384, 385
 “At the End of the Passage”, 385, 673
Departmental Ditties, 384
 “The House Surgeon”, 386
 “A Madonna of the Trenches”, 386
 “The Mark of the Beast”, 339, 385, 493, 734
 “Mary Postgate”, 386
 “Mrs. Bathurst”, 279
 “My Own True Ghost Story”, 385
 “The Phantom Rickshaw”, 385
Plain Tales from the Hills, 384
 “The Return of Imray”, 385
Soldiers Three, 384
Something of Myself, 279
Stalky & Co., 384
 “Swept and Garnished”, 386
 “They”, 279, 386
Wee Willie Winkie, 384
 “Wireless”, 525
 “The Wish House”, 386
- Kirby, Jack, 129
- Kirby, William: *The Golden Dog*, 109
- Kircher, Athanasius, 672
- Kirino, Natsuo: *Out*, 374
- Kirkland, E., 269–70
- Kirkman, Robert, 128
- Kishi, Yusuke: *Crimson Labyrinth*, 374
- Kissed* (film), 110
- Klein, Melanie, 669
- Kleist, Heinrich von, 194
- Klinger, Friedrich Maximilian, 653
- Klopstock, Friedrich Gottlieb, 654
- Kneale, Nigel, 313
- Knebworth House, Hertfordshire, 95
- Knellwolf, Christa, 621
- Knights Templar, 346, 578
- Knoepflmacher, U. C., 621
- Knox, John, 597
- Kogawa, Joy, 110
- Konjaku Monogatari* (Japanese text), 371, 372
- Korbjitti, Chart, 48
- Korea: Asian Gothic, 48–9, 455
- Kornfeld, Paul, 270–71
- Kostova, Elizabeth, 21
The Historian, 302, 353, 354, 494, 710
- Kotzebue, A. von, 214
- Kowalczyk, R. L., 140
- Kramer, D., 428
- Krasue Valentine* (film), 49
- Kreutzer, Rodolphe: *Lodoiska*, 485
- Kristeva, Julia, 669
 and the abject, xxxv, 1, 2, 3, 309, 322, 330, 376, 518, 530, 666, 701
 and poststructuralism, 518–19
- Kubin, Alfred, 275
- Kucich, Greg, 572
- Ku Klux Klan (KKK), 167, 604
- Kuniyoshi, Utagawa, 418
- Kwaidan* (film), 242
- Kyōka, Izumi: “The Holy Man of Mount Kōya”, 372
- Lacan, Jacques, 194, 330, 518, 528, 669, 699
- Lady Vanishes, The* (film), 315
- Laemmle, Carl, 237, 239
- Lagerlöf, Selma, 587–8
The Treasure, 587, 588
- Laidlaw, Marc, 105
- Laing, R. D., 194
- Lamartelière: *Robert, chef des brigands*, 484
- Lamb, Lady Caroline: *Glenarvon*, 502
- Lamb, Charles, 97, 101
- Lancaster, Agnes
The Abbess of Valtiera, 347
The Inquisition, 347
- Lancaster, Sophie, 285
- Lancet, The* (journal), 335
- Lanchester, Elsa, 241
- Lancing College Chapel, Sussex, 44
- Land of the Dead* (film), 752
- Landon, Letitia, 571
Lady Anne Granard, 500
- Landon, Perceval: “Thurnley Abbey”, 409
- landscape
 Africa as feminized landscape, 339
 du Maurier’s Cornwall, 210
James Herbert’s Dark Places, 318–19
 New Zealand Gothic, 469
 and postcolonial Gothic, 512
 and Scandinavian Gothic, 587–8, 588–9
 and Scottish Gothic, 596, 597, 694–5
 and the Sublime, 596, 597, 656, 730
see also wilderness and hostile environment
- Lane, John, 412
- Lane, William, 146, 387, 676
- Lang, Fritz, 238, 273, 276
- Langella, Frank, 616
- Langford, Paul, 612
- Langley, Batty, 41

- language
 dialect in Stoker's work, 651
 and the golem, 376
 and postcolonial Gothic, 513
 Protestantism and vernacular Bible, 520
 Welsh language and the Gothic, 732
see also cryptonomy; curse; translations
- Lankester, Edwin, 176
- Laquer, Thomas, 614
- Larpent, John, 199
- Larsen, Nella, 10
- Last Confession of Alexander Pearce, The* (film), 57
- Last House on the Left* (film), 312
- Last Man on Earth, The* (film), 425
- Lathom, Francis, xxxvii, 387–9
The Castle of Ollada, 387
The Fatal Vow, 388
The Impenetrable Secret, 388
Italian Mysteries, 388
The Midnight Bell, 76, 387
The Mysterious Freebooter, 388
The Romance of the Hebrides, 597
- Laurence, Margaret, 110
- Lauritsen, John, 622
- Lautréamont, Comte de: *Les Chants de Maldoror*, 708
- law and the Gothic, 352, 389–91, 714
 and curses, 170
 and heteronormativity, 536
 Kafka's *The Trial*, 380
 sex and women's status, 614
see also crime; inheritance
- Lawrence, D. H., 12
- Lawrence, Gertrude, 211
- Lawrence, Sir William, 352, 620–21
- Lawson, Henry: "The Bush Undertaker", 56
- League of Extraordinary Gentlemen, The* (film), 670
- League of Gentlemen, The* (TV series), 678
- learning theory and phobia, 491
- Leavis, F. R., 154, 165, 357, 670
- Lee, Ann, 543
- Lee, Christopher, 241, 242, 314–15
- Lee, Harper, 635
To Kill a Mockingbird, 633
- Lee, Harriet, 543
- Lee, Russell, 48
- Lee, Sophia, 234, 543
The Recess, 76, 232, 256, 388, 544, 597, 623, 629
- Lee, Tanith: *Red as Blood*, 351
- Lee, Vernon (Violet Paget), 250, 279, 281, 396
 and modernism, 451–2
 "Amour Dure", 452
For Maurice: Five Unlikely Stories, 451
Hauntings, 287, 451
 "Oke of Okehurst", 452
Pope Jacynth and Other Fantastic Tales, 451
 "A Wicked Voice", 452
- Lee Six, Abigail, 222
- Le Fanu, Joseph Sheridan, 220, 235, 391–3, 716, 719, 735–6
 and Irish Gothic, 357, 523, 568, 684–5
Carmilla, 186, 204, 240, 315, 331, 392, 593, 715
 and lesbian Gothic, 509, 616, 708
Chronicles of Golden Friars, 392
 "The Familiar", 715
 "Green Tea", 71, 278, 352, 492, 715
The House by the Churchyard, 392
In a Glass Darkly, 71, 392, 441, 685, 715
Madam Crowl's Ghost and Other Stories, 370
 "Mr. Justice Harbottle", 715
The Purcell Papers, 392
 "The Room in the Dragon Volant", 715
 "Schalken the Painter", 278, 408–9
Uncle Silas, 345, 352, 392, 715
- Leffler, Yvonne, 587
- Left 4 Dead* (game), 267–8
- legacies *see* inheritance
- Legend of Hell House, The* (film), 425
- Legend of the Seven Golden Vampires, The* (film), 315
- legends *see* folklore; Greek mythology and fate
- Le Guin, Ursula: *The Wizard of Earthsea*, 746
- Leiber, Fritz, 103
Conjure Wife, 745–6
 "The Girl with the Hungry Eyes", 709
 "Smoke Ghost", 280
- Leichhardt, Ludwig, 55
- leisure: "dark tourism", 505
- Lejeune, C. A., 314
- Lemoine, Ann, 393–4, 676, 741
- Lemoine, Henry, 393, 394
- Lemony Snicket's *Series of Unfortunate Events*, 301
- Leni, Paul, 239, 240, 273
- Lenep, Jacob van, 213
- Lennon, J. J., 505
- Léon, ou Le Château de Montenero* (opera), 486
- Leopold, Lewis: *The Bells*, 445
- Lermontov, Mikhail, 222
Shtoss, 583
Vadim, 583
- Le Rouge, Gustave
La Guerre des Vampires, 709
Le Prisonnier de la Planète Mars, 709

- Leroux, Gaston: *The Phantom of the Opera*, 182, 222, 292, 308, 423, 705
- lesbian Gothic, 300, 394–7
Buffy the Vampire Slayer, 91
 du Maurier's *Rebecca*, 509
 Le Fanu's *Carmilla*, 509, 616, 708
 and modernist poetry, 287
 New England Gothic, 466
 and Southern Gothic, 634
 and spectrality, 394, 395
 and vampire fiction, 394, 395, 616, 710
 witch motif, 394–5
see also queer Gothic; Waters
- Leskov, Nikolai, 583
- Lessing, Doris, 234
The Fifth Child, 182
- Lethem, Jonathan, 601
- Let Me In* (film), 243, 315
- Let the Right One In* (film), 243, 589
- Letter, The* (film), 7
- Levine, George, 360, 621
- Levin, Ira
Rosemary's Baby, 297, 382, 616
The Stepford Wives, 186, 659
- Lévy, Maurice, 155, 295
- Lewis, Cecil Day, 379
- Lewis, Henry Clay: "A Struggle for Life", 8
- Lewis, Matthew Gregory, 41, 83, 102, 220, 305, 397–401, 475
 and de Sade, 586
 on effect of watching *Camille, ou le Souterrain*, 485
 family background and scandal, 397–8, 400
 intertextuality and plagiarism, 352, 399
 queer readings of work, 534, 535
 P. B. Shelley's admiration, 624–5
 and *Sturm und Drang*, 653, 655
Adelgitha, 398, 400
Alfonso: King of Castile, 399–400
The Captive, 400
The Castle Spectre (drama)
 bluebook adaptation, 77
 female characters, 398, 400
 as melodrama, 444
 and race, 28, 200–201, 400
 and spectacles, 637
 theatrical success, 196, 198–201, 399, 747
 and Welsh Gothic, 730
The East Indian, 398
The Isle of Devils, 28
Journal of a West India Slave Proprietor, 28, 400
The Monk, 54, 120, 126, 335, 351, 398–9, 600
 "Bleeding Nun", 36, 76, 199, 204, 277, 382, 422, 487, 615, 637
 crime and public tolerance, 147
 and "Death and the Maiden" trope, 408
 doubles, 190–91
 dreams, 204
 and drugs, 205–6
 homoerotic desire in, 535
 hubris and fate, 229
 and incest, 74, 342–3, 615, 666
 as influence, 355, 624
 and the Inquisition, 346–7, 604
 and liminality, 402
 as male Gothic text, 120, 234, 614–15, 725
 and masks, veils, and disguises, 422
 misogyny, 382, 449, 492, 615
 mother figure in, 398
 and plagiarism, 399
 portrait and religious idolatry, 508
 and race and xenophobia, 492
 Radcliffe's *Italian* as response, 546
 religious ambivalence, 662
 rescue opera adaptations, 486–7
 reviews, 147, 153, 573, 574
 and Schiller's *Die Räuber*, 484
 and sex, 147, 614, 615, 656, 689
 in translation, 582, 587
 Wandering Jew figure, 33–4
Tales of Wonder, 624–5
Timour the Tartar, 400
The Wood Daemon, 400
- Lewis, Richard, 318
- Lherbier, Marcel, 245
- libraries *see* circulating libraries
- Lichfield Cathedral, 43
- Lights Out* (radio series), 550
- Lim, Catherine, 48, 512
- liminality, 80, 88, 401–3
 and abjection, 2, 3
 and dybbuk figure, 375, 377
 and queer Gothic, 535
 slavery and the Gothic, 540–41
 and spectrality, 641
 and vampires, 332, 401, 402, 535, 557–8
 and werewolves, 733
- Lincoln, Henry Fiennes-Clinton, ninth Earl, 723
- Lindqvist, John Ajvide
Handling the Undead, 756
Harbour, 589
- Lippard, George, 88
The Quaker City, 16–17, 600, 704
- Litan* (film), 247

- literary form
and Gothic in England and Ireland, 360
see also drama; poetry
- literature *see* canon and the Gothic; intertext
- live burial, 78, 188, 250, 492, 605, 608
and liminality, 402
as metaphor, 268, 684, 749
and terror, 667, 684
- Liverpool Anglican Cathedral, 43–4
- Ljungstedt, Aurora: *Hin Ondes hus*, 587
- Lloyd, David, 359
- Lloyd, Edward, 490, 555
- Lloyd Webber, Andrew: *The Phantom of the Opera*, 292, 308, 460
- Locataire, Le* (film), 247
- Lochhead, Liz, 599
- Locke, John, 142
- Lockhart, J. G., 667
- Lodoiska* (rescue opera), 485–6
- Loew, Rabbi Judah, 376
- “Lolita” style in Japan, 370, 371
- Lombroso, Cesare: *Criminal Man*, 149, 175, 193, 651–2
- London, Jack: *The Scarlet Plague*, 21
- London
Gothic architecture, 39, 40
Gothic Revival architecture, 41, 42, 43, 44
Herbert’s depiction in fiction, 19, 317, 318
imperial Gothic and underclass as Other, 340–41
psychogeography of, 300, 705
and Rohmer’s Chinatown stories, 562–3
secret histories, 600
urban Gothic, 704, 705
and Welsh Gothic, 730–31
- London After Midnight* (film), 239, 292
- Lone Star* (film), 21
- Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 465
- Long Khong* (film), 49
- Looby, C., 86
- Loon, Paul van, 214
- Lorde, André de, 272
- Lord of the Rings Online, The* (game), 268
- Lorre, Peter, 240, 241, 550
- Lost Boundaries*, 10
- Lost Boys, The* (film), 80
- Lost World, The* (film), 454
- Louisiana voodoo, 720, 721–2
- Lovecraft, H. P. (Howard Phillips), 16, 293, **403–6**, 493
challenge of categorization, 289
and “Cthulhu Mythos”, 20, 405, 663
and embedded texts, 354
family background, 403
and the grotesque, 308
and horror fiction, 331
incest and degeneracy in work, 343, 404–5, 666
as influence, 105, 106, 246, 289
influences on, 19, 69, 104, 405
and New England Gothic, 404, 465, 466, 467, 601
and the New Weird, 299
racism and attitudes to immigrants, 403, 404, 601
radio adaptations, 550
and steampunk, 670, 671
and village Gothic, 720
“At the Mountains of Madness”, 289
“The Call of Cthulhu”, 289, 331
The Case of Charles Dexter Ward, 466
“The Colour Out of Space”, 289, 405
“The Dreams in the Witch House”, 289
“The Dunwich Horror”, 289, 550
“The Festival”, 404, 405
“The Haunter of the Dark”, 308
“The Horror at Red Hook”, 403, 601
The Lurker on the Threshold, 405
“The Lurking Fear”, 343
Necronomicon, 600
“The Rats in the Wall”, 404–5
“Reanimator” series, 754
“The Shadow Out of Time”, 289, 405
“The Shadow Over Innsmouth”, 289, 404, 405
Supernatural Horror in Literature (1927; rev. 1935), 154, 287, 291, 329, 405
“The Unnamable”, 36
“The Whisper of Darkness”, 289
- Lovejoy, Beth, 284
- Lovell, Thomas, 101
- Love in a Vein* (anthology), 710
- Low, W. H., 646
- Lowell, Amy, 467
- Lowndes, Marie Belloc: *The Lodger*, 352, 532
- Lowry, Ray, 130
- Lubezki, Emmanuel, 100
- Lucas, Gary, 273
- Lugosi, Bela, 241, **406–7**, 493, 505
in *Dracula*, 35, 239–40, 406, 493
in *White Zombie*, 30, 407, 722, 753
- Lukács, Georg, 360
- Lumière brothers, 673
- Luria, Isaac, 375
- Lust for a Vampire* (film), 315
- Luther, Martin, 520, 523, 565, 578
- Lutz, George and Kathleen, 24–5, 659

- Lyons, James, 681
 Lyotard, Jean-François, 657
 Lytton, Edward Bulwer *see* Bulwer Lytton
- macabre, the, **408–9**
 Barnes, 287–8
 Baudelaire, 61, 62
 danse macabre, 141, 408
 “dark tourism”, 505
 and Graveyard Poets, 303, 305
 Japanese Gothic, 372
 McCabe, 431, 432
 and modernist poetry, 287
 Poe, 353, 408, 605
- MacDonald, Ann-Marie, 110
 Fall on Your Knees, 163
- MacDonald, George, **409–411**
 Donal Grant, 410
 Lilith, 410, 411
 Phantastes, 410–11
- Machen, Arthur (Arthur Llewelyn Jones), 104, 409, **411–14**, 663
 and mysticism, 251, 412, 413, 414, 480, 605
 as translator, 411–12
 and Welsh Gothic, 413, 730, 731
 The Anatomy of Tobacco, 411
 Autobiography of Arthur Machen, 413, 414
 “*The Bowmen*”, 280, 413
 The Chronicle of Clemendy, 412
 Dreads and Drolls, 414
 Eleusinia, 411
 The Great God Pan, 249, 250, 251, 331, 341, 351, 440, 594, 704
 “*The Happy Children*”, 280
 The Hill of Dreams, 287, 351, 413, 480, 731
 The House of Souls, 413
 “*The Inmost Light*”, 67
 “*N*”, 414
 Notes and Queries, 414
 The Secret Glory, 414
 The Terror, 331, 455
 The Three Imposters, 412, 413, 480
 “*The White People*”, 413
- Macherey, Pierre, 632
- machines *see* automata; robots; technologies
- Mack, Robert L., 303
- Mackay, Eric, 139
- Mackenzie, Anna Maria: *Slavery*, 630
- Mackenzie, Henry: *The Man of Feeling*, 613
- Mackie, Vera, 370, 371
- Macpherson, James (“Ossian”), 84, 596, 654
 Fragments of Ancient Poetry, 252
- Macready, William Charles, 445
- Mad Love* (film), 240, 273
- Mad Max* film series, 58
- Mad Men* (TV series), 659
- madness *see* asylums; mental illness
- Madoff, Mark, 602
- Ma Femme est une sorcière* (film), 245
- magazines
 and Goth subculture, **414–17**
 see also comics and graphic novels; periodicals
- magic *see* necromancy; occultism; witchcraft
- magic lantern shows, 672, 692
- magic realism, 14, 182
- Maginn, William: “*The Man in the Bell*”, 492, 667
- Mahal* (film), 49
- Mahy, Margaret: *The Haunting*, 470
- Maid, The* (film), 49
- Maiden, Thomas, 393
- Main du diable, La* (film), 245
- Mains d’Orlac, Les* (film), 246
- Maistre, Joseph de, 523
- Maitland, Sarah: “*The Burning Times*”, 394
- Malaysia, 46, 47, 48, 49, 512–13
- Malchow, Howard L., 540
- Malden, Richard, 370
- Maléfique* (film), 247–8
- male Gothic texts, 232, 234–5, 516, 608
 Lewis’s *The Monk*, 120, 234, 614–15, 725
- Malice Mizer (band), 371
- Malice Mizer’s Bara no Konrei* (film), 371
- Mallarmé, Stéphane, 62
- Malle, Louis, 247
- Mallet, David, 304
- Malory, Thomas: *King Arthur*, 572
- Maltby, Robert, 285
- manga, 371, 409, **417–19**
- Man, Henry, 40
- Maniam, K. S., 48
- Mann, Thomas: *Death in Venice*, 308
- Manoir du Diable, Le* (film), 673
- Mansfield, Katherine, 511
 “*The Woman at the Store*”, 469
- mansion as Gothic motif, 114–15, 137, 682, 748
 du Maurier’s *Rebecca*, 211
 Faulkner, 230
 and New England Gothic, 465
 Poe’s “*Fall of the House of Usher*”, 149, 497
- Manson, Marilyn, 284, 285, 504, 670
- Mantel, Hilary
 Beyond Black, 281, 301
 Fludd, 124
- Man Who Laughs, The* (film), 239

- Manzoni, Alessandro, 222
I promessi sposi, 220
- Manzor, René, 247
- Maori and New Zealand Gothic, 469, 470
- March, William: *The Bad Seed*, 296
- Marcus, Steven, 115
- Marebito* (film), 373
- Margaret's Museum* (film), 110
- marginalization
 and Southern Gothic, 633–4
 vampires, 322, 401, 402, 535, 557–8
see also cult fiction; liminality; Other
- Maria Marten or Murder in the Red Barn* (film), 240
- Marie Antoinette, 422, 566, 567
- Marklund, Andreas: *Skördedrottningen*, 588
- Marks, Grace, 54
- “Marlinsky” *see* Bestuzhev, Aleksandr
- Maroons, 27–8, 539, 629–30
- marriage
 and duty in Wilkinson’s work, 742
 and Godwin’s views, 282
 and heterosexual normativity, 235, 251
 and oppression, 29, 109, 207, 225, 383, 410, 449, 735
 in Radcliffe’s work, 543–4
 and religion, 198–9
 romance versus pragmatism, 614
 and submission in Stoker, 652
 and Walpole’s *Otranto* plot, 123, 145, 225
 women’s lack of property rights, 344, 345, 614
see also adultery; domestic Gothic; family
- Marriage Act (1753), 123
- Marrs, Lee, 130
- Marryat, Florence, 36
- Marryat, Frederick: “The White Wolf of the Hartz Mountains”, 734
- Marsh, George P., 465
- Marsh, Richard (Richard Bernard Heldmann), 11, 36, 155, **419–21**
The Beetle, 121, 153, 419, 421
 and ambiguous sexuality, 250, 309
 as foreign invasion narrative, 249, 340, 341, 420, 493
 and hypnotism, 251
 and technology, 673
- The Crime and the Criminal*, 420
- Curios*, 420
- The Datchet Diamonds*, 420
- The Devil’s Diamond*, 419, 420
- In Full Cry*, 420–21
- Marvels and Mysteries*, 420
- Tom Ossington’s Ghost*, 420
- Marshall, Timothy, 440
- Marsollier, B. J.: *Camille, ou le Souterrain*, 485
- Martin, Billy *see* Brite, Poppy Z.
- Martin, Charles, 459
- Martin, John, 65
- Martin, Sara, 285
- Martin, Valerie: *Mary Reilly*, 300
- Marvel Comics, 126, 129, 131
- Marvellous Magazine and Compendium of Prodigies*, 393, 676
- Marx, Karl, 132–3, 261, 262, 585
- Marxist criticism, 140, 234, 316, 517, 687, 701
- Mary I, Mary Tudor, queen of England, 521–2
- Mary Shelley’s Frankenstein* (film), 243, 315, 670
- Masamune Shirow, 418
- Maschera del demonio, La* (film), 242
- masculinity
 and Anglican crisis, 523
 evil masculinity and Carter’s work, 114, 115
 fear and misogyny, 449, 615
 and female Gothic, 234–5, 546, 608
 imperial Gothic and crisis in, 339, 340
 Kipling’s male colonial spaces, 385
 and Lewis’s *The Monk*, 399
 male gaze, 422, 694
 phallus in Carter’s work, 115–16
 and postfeminist Gothic, 516
 and postwar fiction, 299, 737–8
 in Stoker’s work, 650–51, 652
- masks, veils, and disguises, 137, **421–4**, 447, 491–2, 688
- masochism *see* sadomasochism
- Masons, 167, 168, 579, 602, 605, 606
- masquerades, 422
- Masque of the Red Death, The* (film), 330
- materialism *see* commodity Gothicism
- Mather, Cotton, 15, 16, 465
- Mathers, Samuel Macgregor, 160
- Matheson, Richard, 242, **424–6**
I Am Legend, 21, 301–2, 425, 441, 493, 659, 709
The Incredible Shrinking Man, 425
 “Steel”, 425–6
- Mathias, Revd Thomas James, 97, 147, 398, 542
- Matrimony* (film), 49
- Matson, Norman: *The Passionate Witch*, 745
- Matthiessen, Peter, 19
- Maturin, Charles Robert, 14, 62, 220, **426–31**, 712, 713, 740
 anti-Catholicism, 347, 426–7, 429, 566
 as Irish writer, 357, 358, 359, 427–8
 family and religious background, 426–7
 reviews of work, 427, 428, 429–30

- and Scott, 427, 428, 430
The Albigenses, 347, 430, 606
Bertram; or the Castle of St. Aldobrand, 202, 426, 428
The Fatal Revenge (as D. J. Murphy), 427, 544
Fredolfo, 428–9
 “Leixlip Castle”, 430
Manuel, 428
Melmoth the Wanderer, 94, 309, 351, 426, 555
 ancestral portrait, 508
 and anti-Semitism, 34
 criticism and reviews, 429–30
 and Diderot’s *La Religieuse*, 256
 and doubles, 34, 191
 and immortality, 148, 229, 578, 605
 and the Inquisition, 346–7, 604
 and Irish Gothic, 358, 359
 and Roman Catholicism, 566, 568
 and Rosicrucianism, 167
 and sex, 615
 and terror, 34, 684
The Milesian Chief, 427–8
Osmyn, the Renegade, 429
 “The Sybil’s Prophecy”, 429
The Wild Irish Boy, 427
Women; Or, Pour et Contre, 429
- Maude, Richard, 40
- Maugham, W. Somerset, 436
The Magician, 160–61, 480
- Maupassant, Guy de, 222
 “The Horla”, 246–7, 251, 708
- Maxwell, Catherine, 396
- Mayer, Carl, 238, 271
M. Butterfly (film), 159
- McCabe, Patrick, 359, **431–3**
The Butcher Boy, 299, 432
The Dead School, 432
Emerald Germs of Ireland, 432
The Holy City, 432, 433
Winterwood, 432–3
- McCarthy, Cormac, 19, **433–5**, 635
All the Pretty Horses, 433
Blood Meridian, 20, 433, 434
Child of God, 433, 434
Cities of the Plain, 433
The Crossing, 433
 “A Drowning Incident”, 433
No Country for Old Men, 433, 434
Orchard Keeper, 433
Outer Dark, 433, 434
The Road, xxxvii, 21, 301, 331, 433, 434
Suttree, 433–4
 “A Wake for Susan”, 433
- McCorristine, Shane, 36
- McCullers, Carson, 19, 232, 233, 633, 635, 687
The Ballad of the Sad Café, 296, 308
The Member of the Wedding, 634
Reflections in a Golden Eye, 743
- McEvoy, Emma, 155, 165, 461, 506
- McGillivray, Anne, 150
- McGrath, Patrick, 124, 182, **435–8**
Asylum, 299, 436–7, 594
Blood and Water, 435
Dr. Haggard’s Disease, 436
Ghost Town, 437
The Grotesque, 308, 436
Martha Peake, 208, 299, 437, 510, 594
The New Gothic (editor), 299, 435
Port Mungo, 437
Spider, 299, 436
 “The Skewer”, 122
Trauma, 438
- McIntyre, Clara, 543
- McKenzie, Anna Maria, 582
- McMahan, Jeffrey: *Vampires Anonymous*, 153
- McNish, Robert: “The Metempsychosis”, 667
- McQueen, Alexander, 424
- Means, James, 303
- media forms, xxxvii
 American Gothic, 19, 20–21
Dracula as cult fiction, 165–6
 and global Gothic, 48
 and Goth subculture, 415
 and horror fiction, 332
 and hybridity, 295
 and teaching the Gothic, 669
see also comics and graphic novels; film; games; radio; technologies; television
- medicine and the Gothic, 79, **438–42**, 593–4
 and blood, 73
 and Collins, 119–20, 121, 440, 593
 doctors as drug addicts, 207
 doctors in McGrath’s fiction, 436
 and dreams, 204
 ethical issues and abuse, 352, 440–41, 593, 594
 experimentation, 51–2, 119, 158, 340, 412, 440, 441
 mesmerism and trances, 335, 440, 593
 and poison, 499–500
 psychic doctors, 441
 vivisection, 51–2, 340, 412, 440–41, 727, 728
see also asylums; disease; hypnotism; psychoanalysis; science and the Gothic

- Medico-Psychological Clinic, 626
MediEvil (game), 265
 mediumship, 95, 385, **442–3**, 464, 465, 644–5
 in fiction, 69, 301, 525
 popularity, 37, 645
 and television, 504
 see also psychical investigation; spiritualism
- Medwin, Thomas: *The Nightmare*, 624
- Meer, Vonne van der, 214
Spookliedje, 215
- Mehrotra, Kewal Krishna, 154
- melancholy
 Freud on melancholia, 162, 536
 and “Graveyard Poets”, 303–5
- Méliès, Georges, 237, 245, 673
- Mellor, Anne K., 621
- melodrama, 97, 139, 196, 202, **443–7**
 and Collins’s work, 713
 and comic Gothic, 122, 123
 disability and stage melodramas, 182
 and film, 237
 Lewis’s plays, 400, 486
 and Marsh’s work, 420–21
 Maturin’s *Bertram*, 428
 and penny dreadfuls, 490
 and popular culture, 504
 and rescue opera, 487
 technology and special effects, 445
 and television, 678
 see also sensation fiction
- Melrose Place* (TV series), 678
- Meltdown* (Goth fanzine), 415
- Melville, Herman, 17, 113, 196, **447–8**, 466, 736
 “Bartleby the Scrivener”, 448
 “The Bell Tower”, 447–8
 Benito Cereno, 448, 630
 Billy Budd, 448
 The Confidence Man, 448
 “Hawthorne and His Mosses”, 447
 “The Lightning-Rod Man”, 467
 Moby-Dick, 8, 447, 448, 467
 “The Paradise of Bachelors and the Tartarus of Maids”, 467
 The Piazza Tales, 448
 Pierre, 447, 448
 Redburn, 447
- memoir-novel and French Gothic, 255–6
- memory, 526, 527, 640
- men *see* masculinity; patriarchy; villains
- Mendes, Willy, 130
- mental illness
 McCabe’s protagonists, 431–2, 433
 McGrath’s work, 299, 435, 436–7
 madness and the grotesque, 309
 and Russian Gothic, 583
 sensation fiction, 609
 treatments, 51–2
 and werewolves, 734
 see also asylums; psychoanalysis
- Menzies, Sutherland: *Hugues, the Wehr-Wolf*, 733
- Mercer, Mick, 461
- merchandising, 505
- Mercier, Sébastien: *L’An deux mille quatre cent quarante*, 257
- Merck, M., 681
- Mercury Theater on the Air* (radio series), 550
- Meredith, George: *The Adventures of Harry Richmond*, 123
- Merhige, E. Elias, 272
- Merimée, Prosper, 222, 550
 La Guzla, 474
 Lokis, 708
 The Venus of Lille, 409
- Merivale, Herman: “The Dead Men of Pest”, 101
- Merritt, Stephin, 4
- Mesmer, Franz Anton, 194, 334–5, 336, 644
- mesmerism, 121, 251, 325, 334–6, 352, 526, 644
 in Poe’s work, 593, 645
 see also hypnotism
- metaphysical anxiety, 67, 94, 95, 453, 661–2
- Methodists, 521, 523
- Metropolis* (film), 239, 273, 276, 453, 594, 673, 705, 751
- Mew, Charlotte: “A White Night”, 250
- Meyer, Stephenie *see* *Twilight* saga
- Meyers, H., 516
- Meyrink, Gustav, 275, 600
- Michaels, Barbara, 221
- Michaux, Henri, 656
- Michelet, Jules: *La sorcière*, 745
- Micklethwaite, John Thomas, 43
- “micro medias” and Goth subcultures, 415
- “middlebrow” contemporary Gothic, 302, 364
- middle classes, 143
 bourgeois taste and commodity Gothicism, 133–4
 and degeneration, 176
 and inheritance in Victorian Gothic, 344–5
 and Lewis’s *The Monk*, 575
 and Radcliffe’s work, 544, 575
 and realism, 357–8
 and Romanticism, 575–6

- and Scandinavian melodrama, 446
 and sensation fiction, 608, 610
 and sensibility, 612
 and spiritualism, 645
 and underclass as Other, 340, 705
see also suburban Gothic
- Midland Grand Hotel, St. Pancras, 43, 44
- Midnight Mysteries: Salem Witch Trials* (game),
 266, 267, 269
- Miéville, China, 299
The City and the City, 600–601
Un Lun Dun, 600
- Mighall, Robert, 360, 749
- Mighty Joe Young* (film), 454
- Milbank, Alison, 235, 545, 608
- Mildred Pierce* (film), 7
- Miles, Robert, 235, 300, 348, 399
 crime and “ideal presence”, 145–6
 on Hogg’s *Confessions*, 647
 and Radcliffe, 232, 516, 543, 544
- Millar, John, 596
- Millennium* (TV series), 679
- Miller, Arthur, 16, 20
The Crucible, 296, 746
- Miller, Frank: *Sin City*, 705
- Miller, J. Hillis, 640
- Miller, Sanderson, 41
- Millett, Kate, 449
- Milnes, Tim, 576
- Milton, John
 “Il Penseroso”, 303–4
Paradise Lost, 181, 190, 233, 439, 591, 621, 657
- Minerva Press, 78, 146, 387, 597, 624, 676
- miscegenation fears, 7, 10, 469, 540
 and rape, 28–9, 630
 and taboo, 231, 539, 615
- Misery* (film), 381
- Mishima, Yukio, 372
- Mishra, Vijay, 402, 657
- misogyny, 360, 448–50, 492, 614–15
 Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 29
 Benson’s stories, 66, 67
 and (Stephen) King, 382
 and Lewis, 382, 449, 492, 615
 Strindberg, 446
 Walpole’s *The Mysterious Mother*, 197
 Wheatley, 738
see also women: and monstrosity
- Mitchell, D. T., 184
- Mitchell, Isaac: *The Asylum*, 466
- Mitchell, S. Weir, 466
- Mizuki Shigeru, 418
- Mocky, J. P., 247
 “modern Gothic”, 233
- modernism, 287–9, 308, 450–54
 and Anglican crisis, 523
 and ghost stories, 279, 370, 451
 and Irish writing, 356
 (Henry) James, 366
 McGrath’s *Port Mungo*, 437
 and melodrama, 446
 (May) Sinclair, 625–6
 and Southern Renaissance, 632–3, 634
 and the uncanny, 700
see also postmodernism
- modernity
 bourgeois taste and commodity Gothicism,
 133–4
 and development of Gothic fiction, 213
 and domestic Gothic, 184–5, 186
 and German Gothic, 276
 and ghost stories, 278, 279–80
 and Jewish Gothic, 375–6
 and law and the Gothic, 390
 and monsters, 472, 754
 and phobia, 492–3
 and psychological thriller, 533
 and science, 595
 and sensation fiction, 607–8, 610, 611
 and spectrality, 642
 and zombie figure, 751–2
see also contemporary Gothic; science and the
 Gothic; technologies
- Modleski, Tania, 158
- Moers, Ellen, 295, 687
 “birth myth” and *Frankenstein*, 226, 232, 621
 and “female Gothic”, 112, 231–2, 232–3, 235,
 515, 545, 687
- Moffatt, Tracey, 58
- Moi dix Mois (band), 371
- Moine, Le* (film), 242
- Moir, David Macbeth
 “The Deserted Churchyard”, 305
 “The Dream”, 305
- Molière, 307
- Momaday, N. Scott: *House Made of Dawn*, 19
- monster movies, 99, 454–5, 734
- monstrosity, 60, 455–8
 and abjection, 1–2, 3, 322, 330, 472, 646–7
 and American Gothic, 505
Angel, 26–7
 Asian Gothic, 46–7
 and Blackwood, 289–90
 Canadian Gothic, 110

- monstrosity (*cont'd*)
 of children, 311
 children and contemporary Gothic, 135–6
 and comics and graphic novels, 126–7
 and degeneration, 704, 734
 and doubles, 191, 193
 environment and the Gothic, 218
 and femininity, 259, 331, 420, 597, 608, 687
 mother figures, 2, 3, 65, 69, 108, 115, 258, 628
 and film *see* monster movies
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 249
 golem in Jewish Gothic, 376–7
 and Goth subculture, 415
 Hodgson, 321, 322
 law and the Gothic, 390
 and liminality, 401, 402
 McCarthy, 434
 and manga, 417, 419
 and naturalism, 18–19
 and New England Puritanism, 465
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472
 and Other, 114, 330, 456, 472, 738
 and psychoanalysis, 690
 and queer Gothic, 535
 and slavery, 16, 457
 in Stevenson's work, 646–7
 and the Sublime, 657
 and women in Scottish Gothic, 597
see also grotesque, the; Shelley: *Frankenstein*;
 villainesses and femmes fatales; villains;
 werewolves; zombies
- Monthly Review, The*, 355–6, 429, 544, 545, 546
- Moodie, Susanna
 Atwood's *The Journals of Susanna Moodie*, 54, 109
 Roughing it in the Bush; or, Life in Canada, 108–9
- Moon Child* (film), 371
- Moondial* (TV series), 679
- Moonlight* (TV series), 617
- Moorcock, Michael, 103
- Moore, Alan, 126–7, 128, 299–300
 From Hell, 600, 605, 705
 The League of Extraordinary Gentlemen, 299, 606, 670
- Moore, George, 413
- Moore, Temple Lushington, 43
- Moore, Thomas: *The Epicurean*, 420
- Mootoo, Shani, 110
 Cereus Blooms at Night, 396
- morality
 amorality in M. R. James's ghost stories, 369
 and apparitions, 452
 and the Gothic, 661
 “ideal presence”, 145–6
 Radcliffe's moral propriety, 553, 662
 and sensation fiction, 615–16
 and sensibility, 612–13
 and veils, 422
 in Wilde's *Dorian Gray*, 740
 and (Tennessee) Williams, 744
see also good and evil; religion and belief systems
- moral panics
 and horror comics, 129–30, 136, 165
 and penny dreadfuls, 490
 and “video nasties”, 331, 752
- Morash, Chris, 360
- Morbid Curiosity* (Goth fanzine), 415
- Morel, Bénédict Augustin, 175
- Mori, Masahiro, 702
- Möring, Marcel: *In Babylon*, 215
- Morrieson, Ronald Hugh: *The Scarecrow*, 469
- Morrison, Grant, 128
- Morrison, Toni, 8, 182, 630
 Beloved, 10–11, 19, 167, 540–41, 617, 666
 apparition and slavery, 36, 150, 298, 513, 541, 631
 and female Gothic, 234
 haunted house trope, 10–11
 The Bluest Eye, 10
 Playing in the Dark, 634
- Morrow, Bradford: *New Gothic* (editor), 299, 435
- Mortensen, Peter, 98
- Morton, Timothy, 132, 217, 218
- Moses, Daniel David, 110
- Mosher, Howard Frank, 467
- Mosse, Kate
 Labyrinth, 302
 Winter Ghosts, 301
- Most Haunted* (TV series), 504
- mother figures
 Carter's postfeminism, 115, 449–50
 Collins, 121
 and female Gothic, 232, 233, 449–50
 as ghosts, 199, 200, 201
 and incest in Walpole's *Mysterious Mother*, 196–7, 342, 457, 665, 725
 in Lewis's life and work, 397–8
 in McCabe's work, 432
 McGrath, 437, 438

- and misogyny, 449–50
 and monstrosity, 2, 3, 65, 69, 108, 115, 258, 457, 628
 and Norman Bates figure, 108, 163
 portraits and maternal lineage, 509
 and psychoanalysis, 233, 290
Mother, The (film), 49
 Mounier, Jean-Joseph, 602
 mourning, 162, 290, 452, 622, 711, 716, 721
 Mowl, Timothy, 723
 Moynahan, Julian, 358
Mr. Vampire (film), 49
 Mudford, William: “The Iron Shroud”, 667
 Mudrooroo: *Master of the Ghost Dreaming* series, 58
 Mukherjee, Bharati, 48
 Müller, Heiner, 276
 Mulvey-Roberts, Marie, 168, 578
 mummies, 242, 243, 249, 273, 314, 458–9, 563
Mummy, The (film, 1932), 240, 273, 458
Mummy, The (film, 1959), 314
Mummy, The (film, 1999), 243, 458
Mummy’s Curse, The (film), 458
Mummy’s Ghost, The (film), 458
Mummy’s Hand, The (film), 458
Mummy’s Tomb, The (film), 458
Mummy: Tomb of the Dragon Emperor, The (film), 458
 Munby, A. N. L., 370
 Munford, R., 116
 “Munich handbook”, 464
 Munro, Alice, 110
Munsters, The (TV series), 504, 677
 Munt, Sally, 531, 532
Murder Incorporated (comic), 128
Murders in the Rue Morgue (film), 240, 407
 Murfee, Mary Noailles, 17
 Murnau, F. W., 236, 238–9, 272, 493
 Murphy, Bernice M., 365
 Murphy, Dennis Jasper: *The Fatal Revenge*, 544
 Murphy, Jill: *The Worst Witch*, 746
 Murray, E. B., 543
 Murray, Jessie Margaret, 626
 Murray, John, 502
 Murray, Margaret, 601, 745
 Murray, Paul, 649
Musen Almanach (periodical), 654
 music, 273, 324, 444, 460–62, 636, 685
 Goth, 284, 415, 460–61, 504, 670
 Japanese Gothic, 370, 371
 see also opera
 Myalism and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 513
 Myers, Frederic (F. W. H.), 194, 367, 524, 525
 “subliminal consciousness”, 526, 530
Mysteries of London, The (penny dreadful), 489, 504, 554, 555
Mysterious Adventures (comic), 129
Mysterious Traveler, The (radio series), 550
Mystery and Imagination (TV series), 678
Mystery in the Air (radio series), 550
Mystery of the Marie Celeste, The (film), 240, 313
 mysticism, 70, 95, 346, 352, 644
 Machen, 251, 412, 413, 414, 480, 605
 see also Golden Dawn order; occultism
 myths and legends
 Lovecraft and “Cthulhu Mythos”, 20, 405
 see also Christian mythography; folklore; Greek mythology
Nachtstück and German Gothic, 275
 Naipaul, V. S., 540
 Guerillas, 30
Naked Blood (film), 373
Naked Jungle, The (film), 455
Naked Lunch, The (film), 159
 Nanny (leader of Jamaican Maroons), 27–8
 Napier, Elizabeth, 422
 Napoleon Bonaparte, 257, 474, 486
 Narayan, R. K., 48
 narcissism, 115, 193, 194–5, 508, 529, 701, 740
Narrative of the Life of Frederick Douglass, 631
Nasty Tales (comic), 130
 Nation, Terry: *Survivors*, 441
 nationalism and national identity, 360, 389, 390
 and German Gothic, 275
 and imperial Gothic, 338
 Lovecraft’s attitudes and work, 403, 404
 and Southern Gothic, 633–4
 and *Sturm und Drang*, 654
 National Laboratory of Psychological Research, 525
 Native Americans, 19–20, 108, 110, 230–31, 465
 naturalism, 18–19, 383, 444, 446, 532, 633, 735
 nature
 Blackwood, 71–2, 289–90
 Emerson, 17
 and horror genre, 259, 455
 Scandinavian Gothic, 587–8, 589
 and sensibility, 612
 and *Sturm und Drang*, 653, 654
 and the Sublime, 653, 655, 656
 Wordsworth’s “natural supernaturalism”, 750
 see also environment; landscape; wilderness and hostile environment

- Naubert, Benedikte, 523
Hermann of Unna, 274, 604
- Naubert, C., 214
- “nautical melodrama” tradition, 445–6
- Naylor, Gloria: *Linden Hills*, 10, 617
- “Nazi Gothic”, 318
- Neal, John, 17
- Necklace of the Dead* (film), 237
- necromancy, 463–5, 465–6, 538, 603
see also occultism; spiritualism; witchcraft
- Nemesvari, Richard, 610
- neoclassicism
 Gothic as response to, 96, 219, 389, 570, 653, 660
 and Walpole, 350, 572, 661, 748
- neo-Gothic architecture, 64, 65, 141
see also Gothic Revival architecture
- neo-Gothic revival in Russia, 582
- neo-Victorian fiction, 300, 301, 345, 353, 494, 506
 and science, 594–5
 steampunk, 670, 674
- Nerval, Gérard de, 222
- Nesbit, Edith, 250
 “Man-Size in Marble”, 318
 “The Three Drugs”, 352
 “The Violet Car”, 280
- Neuvième porte, La* (film), 247
- Nevill, Adam
Apartment 16, 345
Banquet for the Damned, 353
- Nevitt, L., 91
- Newdigate, Sir Roger, Bt, 41
- New England Gothic, xxxvi, 15–16, 296, 465–8
 Hawthorne, 296, 465, 466, 601
 (Stephen) King, 20, 465, 467, 601
 Lovecraft, 404, 465, 466, 467, 601
 and secret histories, 601
 vampires, 21, 466, 467
- Newgate Calendar* (periodical), 14, 94, 490
- Newgate novels, 14, 93, 94–5, 554, 712–13
- Newgrave* (Goth magazine), 416
- Newman, Cardinal, 522, 523, 568
- Newman, Kim: *Anno Dracula*, 300, 710
- New Monthly Magazine*, 667
- New Orleans Gothic, 81–2
- New Orleans Voodoo, 720
- New Weird, 295, 299
- “New Woman”, 249, 250, 339, 340, 402
 and Stoker’s work, 651, 652, 666
- New York Ripper, The* (film), 108
- New Zealand Gothic, xxxvi, 468–71, 511
- Ng, Andrew Hock Soon, 47
- Nicander, 499–500
- Nicolson, Stuart, 136
- Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 189, 740
- Nievo, Ippolito: *Confessioni d’un italiano*, 222–3
- Niffenegger, Audrey: *Her Fearful Symmetry*, 195, 302
- Night Cries: A Rural Tragedy* (film), 58
- Nightmare Before Christmas, The* (film), 243, 505
- Nightmare on Elm Street, A* (film, 1984), 311, 471–3, 494, 628, 629
- Night of the Lepus* (film), 455
- Night of the Living Dead* (film, 1968), 243, 315, 319, 425, 752
- Night Procession of One Hundred Demons* (manga), 417
- Night School* (film), 107
- nigromancy*, 464
- 1920* (film), 49
- Ninth Gate, The* (film), 247
- Niobe, 227–8
- Nip/Tuck* (TV series), 681
- Nisbet, Hulme: “The Haunted Station”, 56
- Nodier, Charles (Jean Charles Emmanuel), 63, 222, 428, 473–7
 Philadelphes, 473–4, 475
Du Fantastique en Littérature, 475
La fée aux miettes (The crumb fairy), 475, 476
 “Illyrian” poems, 474
Inès de las Sierras (Inès of the Sierra Mountains), 475
Infernaliana, 474
Jean Sbogor, 474
 “Napoléone”, 474
Smarra, 474
 “Souvenirs”, 473, 475–6
Trilby, 474–5
- Nonne Sanglante, La* (opera), 487
- nonrealism and Irish literature, 357, 358–9, 360
- Nordau, Max: *Degeneration*, 34, 175, 249, 250, 651–2
- Norden, M., 184
- normality
 in campus Gothic, 107
 in du Maurier’s “Don’t Look Now”, 212
 and German Gothic, 275
 and ghost stories, 278
 and the grotesque, 308–9
 and queer Gothic, 535–6, 560
 sex and the Gothic, 614
see also everyday life; Other; suburban Gothic
- Norris, Frank: *Vandover and the Brute*, 19
- Norton, Rictor, 351, 543, 547

- Nosferatu a Venezia* (film), 239
Nosferatu, eine Symphonie des Grauens (film, 1922),
 236, 238–9, 245, 272, 292, 453, 493, 669
Nosferatu: Phantom der Nacht (film, 1979), 239,
 272
 Novalis, 324
 novels
 adaptations and redactions, 76, 129, 545, 546,
 550, 554–5
 Reeve's defense of the romance, 552–3
 nuclear threat, 241, 364, 454–5, 493–4
 see also postapocalyptic narratives
Nuit fantastique, La (film), 245
 Nunez, Elizabeth
 Bruised Hibiscus, 30
 Prospero's Daughter, 30
 nuns, 422, 487, 566–7
 Diderot's *La Religieuse*, 256, 566
 see also Lewis: *The Monk*: "Bleeding Nun"
- Oates, Joyce Carol, xxxvii, 189, 364, **478–9**
American Appetites, 479
The Assassins, 478
Beasts, 479
Bellefleur, 185, 298, 478
Black Water, 479
Blonde, 479
The Bloodsmoor Romance, 298, 478
Childwold, 478
The Collector of Hearts, 479
Demon and Other Tales, 479
The Female of the Species, 479
The Gravedigger's Daughter, 479
Haunted, 479
The Hungry Ghosts, 479
The Museum of Dr. Moses, 479
My Heart Laid Bare, 478–9
My Sister, My Love, 479
Mysteries of Winterthurn, 478
Night-Side, 479
The Poisoned Kiss, 479
The Rise of Life on Earth, 479
Son of the Morning, 478
 "Where Are You Going? Where Have You Been?"
 479
Wild Nights!, 479
With Shuddering Fall, 478
Woman Writer, 478
Wonderland, 478
Zombie, 20, 299, 479, 754
- Obeah, 27–8, 29, 539, 630
 Oboler, Arch, 550
- O'Brien, Conor Cruise, 567
 O'Brien, Fitz-James
 The Diamond Lens, 482
 Seeing the World, 483
 O'Brien, Willis, 454
Obsessed (film), 7
 O'Casey, Sean, 271
 occultism, 95, 367, **479–81**
 Blackwood, 70, 71
 Corelli, 139–40
 Crowley, **160–61**
 fin-de-siècle Gothic, 251, 280
 and German Gothic, 274, 275
 and hypnotism, 334
 and imperial Gothic, 338
 in M. R. James's ghost stories, 369
 and Rohmer, 563
 (P. B.) Shelley's interest in, 624
 voodoo and magic, 721, 753
 see also Satan; spiritualism; witchcraft
- O'Connor, Flannery, 7, 9, 19, 182, 234, 364, 633,
 634, 635
 on the grotesque, 308
 A Good Man is Hard to Find, 296, 308
 Wise Blood, 296
- Odoevsky, Aleksandr, 481
 Odoevsky, Vladimir, 222, 325, **481–4**, 581, 582
 "The Apparition", 583
 The Cosmorama, 482–3
 The Improviser, 483
 The Live Corpse, 482
 Princess Mimi, 482
 Princess Zizi, 482
 Russian Nights, 481, 482, 483, 583
 The Salamander, 482, 483
 The Sylph, 482
 Variiegated Tales, 482
 The Year 4338, 483
- Oedipus, 228, 233, 457
 Freudian complex, 1, 491, 528
 see also Sophocles
- O'Flinn, Paul, 621
 O'Keefe, John, 484
Old Dark House, The (film), 240
 Oliphant, Margaret
 The Beleaguered City, 716
 "The Library Window", 250, 278, 716
- Oliver, Reggie, 281
Omega Man, The (film), 425
Omen, The (film), 311
 Ondaatje, Michael, 110
 Anil's Ghost, 301

- O'Neill, Brendan, 137
- O'Neill, Eugene, 271
Long Day's Journey Into Night, 446
- O'Neill, Kevin: *The League of Extraordinary Gentlemen*, 299, 606
- One Missed Call* (film), 48, 373
- Onions, Oliver
 "The Beckoning Fair One", 12, 279
 "Roumm", 279, 280
- online communities, 166, 171, 172
- onryō* in Japanese horror films, 371
- opera, 123, 169, 484–8
- Opie, Mrs., 77
- opium consumption, 173, 174, 206, 207–8
- Oprah Winfrey Show, The* (TV series), 678
- Orff, Carl, 460
- Organ* (film), 373
- Orientalism, 61, 101, 538
 Beckford's *Vathek*, 64–5, 66
 and drug addiction, 206, 207–8
 and mummies, 459
 Rohmer's *Fu Manchu* stories, 562–4
 and Russian Gothic, 582
- Origen, 139
- Orlacs Hände* (film), 240, 246
- Orum, John, 40
- Orwell, George: *Nineteen Eighty Four*, 685
- Ossian *see* Macpherson, James ("Ossian")
- Ostenson, Martha: *Wild Geese*, 110
- O'Sullivan, Vincent, 409
- Other
 anti-Semitism, 32
 and Blackwood, 289–90
 Carter and monstrosity, 114
 drugs and imperial and urban Gothic, 206–7, 208
 and folklore, 253
 and gender, 330
 Gothic heroines, 14
 and the grotesque, 309
 and horror fiction, 330, 332
 Kipling's *Indian* stories, 385
 and monstrosity, 114, 330, 456, 472
 and postcolonial Gothic, 511
 and race, 253, 340, 493, 538–40, 738
 and Rice's work, 557–8
 and Roman Catholicism, 565
 and self in Jewish Gothic, 375, 376, 377
 and Southern Gothic, 633, 634
 and terror, 538, 539, 540, 592
 underclass as other, 340–41, 705
 and urban Gothic, 704, 705
 vampires as, 92, 253, 557–8
see also misogyny; race
- Others, The* (film), 136
- Otogi Bōko* (Japanese *kaidan* stories), 373
- Otogi Monogatari* (Japanese *kaidan* stories), 373
- Otomo Katsuhiko, 418
- Ouspenskii, Pyotr Demianovich, 70
- Overkill* (comic), 130
- Owen, Robert, 646
- Owen, William: "Dulce et Decorum Est", 293
- Owens, Rick, 424
- Owenson, Sydney: *The Wild Irish Girl*, 427
- Oxford: Gothic architecture, 39, 40, 41, 43
- Oxford Movement, 523, 568
- Oxford Society for Promoting the Study of Gothic Architecture, 42
- Oxley, John, 55
- Ozon, François, 247
- Pachter, Charles, 109
- Paget, Violet *see* Lee, Vernon
- Paglia, Camille, 467
- pain
 and theory of the Gothic, 688–9
see also sadomasochism; torture
- Painkiller* (game), 268, 269
- Painted Skin* (film), 49
- Palahniuk, Chuck
Fight Club, 195, 299, 516
Haunted, 302
- Palladino, Eusapia, 645
- Palliser, Charles: *The Quincunx*, 300
- Palmer, John: *The Haunted Cavern*, 597
- Palmer, Paulina, 235, 394, 396
- Palmer, William, 501
- Paracelsus, 352, 499, 578
- parallel universes, 127, 482–3, 710
- paranoia, 405, 425, 529
- Paranormal Activity* (film), 226
- paranormal romance *see* "supernatural romance"
- parapsychology, 525
- Parasite Eve* (film), 373, 374
- Paravisini-Gebert, Elizabeth, 541
- Parents, The* (film), 312
- Parents Against Goth, 285
- Park, The* (film), 49
- Parker, Alice, 394
- Parker, John Henry, 42
- Parker, Oliver: *Dorian Gray*, 193
- Parnell, Thomas, 305
 "A Night-Piece on Death", 303–4

- parody
 Carter, 113–14, 115, 124
 comic Gothic, 124, 153
 and film, 237, 243, 272
 and intertextuality, 353
 McGrath and imperial Gothic, 436
 Peacock's ridicule of P. B. Shelley, 603–4
 Poe's self-parody, 497, 498
 and portraits, 509–10
 Russian Gothic, 583
 Thompson's detective novel, 694
 Wharton, 736
- Parratt, William, 40
- Parsons, Eliza
The Castle of Wolfenbach, 76, 485
Lucy, 579
- Passage, Le* (film), 247
- Passions* (TV series), 678
- past
 ancestral curses, 169–70, 185, 507, 508, 731
Buffy the Vampire Slayer, 91–2
 campus Gothic, 107
 and commentary on present, 344, 345, 575, 594–5, 662, 732
 and contemporary Gothic, 494
 in Hawthorne's work, 316
 history and Gothic drama, 198
 history in modernist stories, 452, 453
 and Japanese Gothic, 372
 and Jewish Gothic, 375–6
 McCabe, 432, 433
 McGrath, 437–8
 Nodier's embellishment, 475–6
 and postcolonial Gothic, 511, 512
 and rescue opera stories, 487
 revisionism and Irish literature, 360–61
 and Rice's work, 559
 and Romanticism, 569, 571
 ruins and lost history, 580
 and Scottish Gothic, 596–7
 and Southern Gothic, 633–4
 Welsh Gothic, 730, 732
see also colonialism; historical novels and romances
- Pater, Walter, 104, 176, 351, 451
- Path, The* (game), 265, 269
- patriarchy, 6, 8, 88, 145
 and Carter, 114–15
 heteronormativity and gender roles, 536, 560
 imprisonment of women, 50–51, 52–3, 94, 112, 225–6, 234
 “New Woman” as threat to, 249, 250
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472–3
 and portraits, 508, 509
 and postcolonial Gothic, 513–14
 and sex, 615–16
 and Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, 145
- Paver, Michelle: *Dark Matter*, 301
- Peach, Linden, 114
- Peacock, Thomas Love, 153
Crochet Castle, 500
Nightmare Abbey, 603–4
- Peake, Mervyn: *Gormenghast* trilogy, 291, 296
- Peake, Richard Brinsley: *Presumption*, 240
- Pearsall, R., 645
- Pearse, Padraig, 391
- Pearson, John Loughborough, 42
- Pecararo, Father Ralph, 24
- Peck, L. F., 399, 400
- Peeping Tom* (film), 628
- Penalty, The* (film), 239
- Penderecki, Krzysztof, 460
- Pengilly, Mary Huestis: *Diary Written in the Provincial Lunatic Asylum*, 50–51, 52, 53
- penny dreadfuls, 126, 165, 182, 257, **489–90**, 610
 vampire fiction, 489, 504, 707, 708
 werewolves, 733–4
see also bluebooks
- Percy, Thomas: *Reliques of Ancient English Poetry*, 97, 252, 350, 570, 571, 654
- Percy, Walker, 19, 633
- Pérez-Reverte, Arturo: *Dumas Club*, 354
- periodicals, 77, 177, 393, **414–17**, 684
 Christmas issues and stories, 78, 561
 and disability, 182
 fanzines and Goth subculture, 415–16
 Lovecraft's work for, 403–4
 Machen's work for, 412, 413
 and Poe's work, 495
 Reynolds as editor, 554, 555–6
 Riddell's writing for, 561
 Rohmer's writing for, 563
 and sensation fiction, 610, 667
 Wilkinson's work, 742
see also bluebooks; comics and graphic novels; magazines; penny dreadfuls; serialized stories; tales of terror
- periodization of the Gothic, xxxv, xxxvi, 444–5
- Perpendicular style, 39, 41, 42, 43
- Perrault, Charles, 733
- Pethers, Warwick, 44
- Petry, Ann: *The Street*, 10
- Pevsner, Nikolaus Bernhard Leon, 43
 “Phantasmagorie” in Paris, 672

- phantom and cryptonymy, 162, 163
Phantom of the Opera, The (film, 1925), 239, 292, 423
Phantom of the Opera, The (film, 1962), 242, 314
Phantom of the Opera, The (musical), 292, 308, 460
Phase IV (film), 455
 Philippines: Asian Gothic, 48, 49
 Phillips, Dana, 434
 Phillips, Edward, 672
 philosophy
 and Russian Gothic, 582
 and (May) Sinclair's stories, 452, 453, 626
 and teaching the Gothic, 669–70
 see also Kant; theory
 phobia, 268, 455, 491–5
Phoonk (film), 49
 photography, 673
 phrenology, 336
Piano, The (film), 470
 Pichot, Amedée, 475
 Pick, Daniel, 175
Picnic at Hanging Rock (film), 58
Picture of Dorian Gray, The (film, 1945), 241
 “picturesque” and Romanticism, 569, 580, 730
 Pierce, Jack, 240, 314
 Piercy, Marge: *He, She and It*, 617
 Pinckney, Roger Arthur Philip, 44
 Pindemonte, Ippolito: “La Notte”, 180
Pinky (film), 10
 Pinsker, Leo, 377
 Piranesi, Giovanni Battista, 581, 656
 Pitchford, Nicola, 113
 Pittock, Murray, 326
 Pius IX, pope, 523, 568
 Pixérécourt, René Charles Guilbert de, 443–4
 Le Château des Appenins, 486
 The Dog of Montargis, 182
 Le Moine, ou la Victime de l'Orgueil, 486
 plagiarism, 352, 399, 489
Plague of the Zombies, The (film), 242, 314
Plan 9 from Outer Space (film), 236
 “plantation school”, 18
 Plath, Sylvia, 232, 234, 364, 687
 plays see drama
 pleasure and terror, 655, 656–7, 683
 Poe, Edgar Allan, 17, 19, 57, 88, 121, 160, 316, 379, 495–9, 587
 and Baudelaire, 61, 63
 and Burton's films, 99
 caricature and humor in early work, 495, 496
 crime and the uncanny, 148, 149
 and disability, 181
 and doubles, 192
 film and TV versions, 237, 240, 242, 245, 247, 315, 330, 407
 Matheson's screenplays, 425
 Germany and the Gothic, 273
 on Gothic genre, 178
 and horror fiction, 330
 incest and degeneracy, 343, 344
 influence on Carter, 113, 115, 116
 influence on (Stephen) King, 383
 influence on Lovecraft, 405
 influence on McGrath, 435, 436
 influence on Oates, 478–9
 influences on, 83, 96, 325, 355
 Melville on, 447
 and mesmerism, 593, 645
 parody in work, 497, 498
 phobic tales, 492
 and psychological realism, 85, 483, 495, 496–8, 510, 561, 662
 radio adaptations, 550
 and Southern Gothic, 633
 and terror, 684
 “The Angel of the Odd”, 496
 “The Assignment” (“The Visionary”), 495–6
 “The Balloon Hoax”, 14
 “Berenice”, 497
 “The Black Cat”, 36, 208, 492
 “Bon-Bon”, 496
 “The Cask of Amontillado”, 496, 605
 “Cthulhu Mythos”, 20
 “The Duc de L'Omelette”, 496
 “Eleonora”, 497
 “The Facts in the Case of Mr. Valdemar”, 335–6, 644–5
 “The Fall of the House of Usher”, 185, 226, 307, 343, 344, 496, 497–8
 film versions, 242, 245, 315, 425
 mansion motif, 149, 497
 “Hop-Frog”, 496
 “How to Write a Blackwood Article”, 353, 497, 667, 668
 “The Imp of the Perverse”, 5
 “Ligeia”, 192, 496, 497
 “Loss of Breath”, 307, 496
 “The Masque of the Red Death”, 21, 79, 330, 408, 423, 496, 498
 “Metzengerstein”, 247, 495, 496
 “Morella”, 497
 “MS Found in a Bottle”, 600
 “The Murders in the Rue Morgue”, 148, 407, 496, 498

- The Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym*, 8, 495, 498–9, 630
- “The Oval Portrait”, 192, 193, 245, 317, 508
- “The Pit and the Pendulum”, 247, 347
- “The Premature Burial”, 492, 684
- “The Raven”, 495, 496
- “Some Words with a Mummy”, 336, 458
- “The Sphinx”, 496
- “The System of Dr. Tarr and Professor Fether”, 496, 498
- “A Tale of Jerusalem”, 496
- “A Tale of the Ragged Mountains”, 336
- “Tales of the Folio Club” project, 495
- “The Tell-Tale Heart”, 278, 492
- “William Wilson”, 79, 192, 247, 496
- poetry, xxxvi
- Bürger’s ballads, 96–8, 582
- Graveyard Poets, 41, 155, **303–6**, 655, 660–61 and intertextuality, 350
- Kipling, 384, 385
- modernism and the Gothic, 287
- New England Gothic, 467
- New Zealand Gothic, 470
- Radcliffe, 350, 546, 547
- and Romanticism, 570–71, 575–6
- Russian Gothic, 582
- and sensibility, 613
- (P. B.) Shelley’s Gothic poetry, 624–5
- (May) Sinclair and Imagist poetry, 452
- and *Sturm und Drang*, 654, 655, 707
- and the supernatural, 660–61, 747
- war and Gothic imagination, 293
- see also Wordsworth
- Pogorelsky, Antony: *The Double*, 582
- Pointed architecture see Gothic architecture
- poison, 133, 438–9, **499–501**, 500
- Poison Ivy* (film), 7
- Polanski, Roman, 244, 247
- Polevoy, Nikolai, 325
- “The Bliss of Madness”, 582–3
- Polidori, Frances (*later* Rossetti), 502
- Polidori, John, 220, **501–3**, 550, 625
- Ernestus Berchtold*, 502
- The Vampyre*, 148, 314, 489, 502–3, 587, 667, 708
- genesis at Villa Diodati, 101, 502, 620, 707
- stage versions, 474, 637
- political Gothic
- African American Gothic, 10
- German Expressionism, 271, 272
- Godwin, 281, 282, 283
- McCabe, 432, 433
- rescue operas, 484–5
- Reynolds’s work, 554, 556
- Schiller’s *Die Räuber*, 591
- and secret societies, 604
- and terror, 685
- Victorian Gothic, 712–13
- Walpole’s *Castle of Otranto*, 389, 725
- and Wordsworth’s work, 748–9
- see also French Revolution; radicalism; socio-economic climate
- Poltergeist* films, 20, 243, 312, 425, 659–60, 674
- Pontiac (native American chief), 108
- Pontypool* (film), 755
- Poovey, Mary, 544, 575
- Pope, Alexander: “Eloisa to Abelard”, 567
- popular culture, 295, 298, **503–7**, 634, 670
- Asian Gothic, 45, 48–9
- and folklore, 252
- Japanese Gothic, 370–71, 374
- and (Stephen) King’s horror, 383
- and melodrama, 446
- and queer Gothic, 537
- sex and the Gothic, 617
- and the supernatural, 663
- and zombies, 751, 755
- see also Goth (subculture); television
- pornography
- and Carter, 113, 234, 449
- and Cronenberg, 157
- and Japanese “body horror”, 373
- Sade, 585–6
- “torture porn” films, 243, 373, 629
- Porter, Roy, 50
- Portrait de Petite Cossette, Le* (film), 371
- portraits, **507–511**
- Braddon’s *Lady Audley’s Secret*, 607, 608
- Gogol, 583
- Hawthorne, 316–17
- McGrath, 437
- see also Poe: “The Oval Portrait”; Wilde: *The Picture of Dorian Gray*
- Posey, Alexander, 19
- possession, 251, 331
- and Jewish Gothic, 375–6
- and voodoo ritual, 721, 753
- postapocalyptic narratives, 114, 247, 353, 425, 493
- disease and apocalyptic scenarios, 21, 441, 709
- dystopian fiction, 257, 301–2, 331, 434
- see also zombies
- postcolonial criticism, 511, 539, 691
- and Irish literature, 360–61
- and Victorian Gothic, 338–9

- postcolonial Gothic, xxxvi, 295, 297, **511–14**
 and Asian Gothic, 47–8, 751
 and cryptonymy, 163
 New Zealand Gothic, 469–70
 and race, 540–41
 and slavery, 512, 513, 514, 540–41
 Welsh Gothic, 732
 see also colonialism; imperial Gothic
- postfeminist Gothic, 235, 297, **514–17**
 of Carter, 112–13, 115, 116, 449–50
Postman Always Rings Twice, The (film), 7
- postmodernism, xxxvii, 60, 64, 116, 155
 and counterfeit, 688
 and Cronenberg, 156, 158
 and cult fiction, 165–6
 and cults, 168
 and doubles, 195
 and film, 237, 243
 hybridity and postwar genres, 294–5, 297
 and Irish literature, 359, 361
 and lesbian Gothic, 395
 McGrath, 436
 postmodern southern Goth writing, 80
 and Rice's vampire fiction, 557
 and slasher movies, 628
 and the Sublime, 657–8
 and technologies, 674
 and terror, 685
 and Thompson, 695
 see also future Gothic
- poststructuralism and the Gothic, 516, **517–20**,
 669
 and Irish literature, 357, 360
 and the uncanny, 700–701, 702
- postwar Gothic *see* Gothic 1950 to the present
- Potocki, Jan: *The Manuscript Found in Saragossa*,
 221, 600
- Pound, Ezra, 452, 626
- Poussin, Nicolas, 351, 569
- Powell, Anthony: *A Dance to the Music of Time*,
 161, 480
- Praed, Rosa Campbell
 "The Bunyip", 56
 Fugitive Annie, 57
- prairie Gothic, 110
- Pratchett, Terry, 103, 745
- Pratt, E. J., 109
- Pratt, Mary Louise, 539
- Prawer, S. S., 678, 700
- Praz, Mario, xxxv, 154, 254
- Premonition* (film), 373
- Prest, Thomas Peckett, 490, 708
- Prévost, Abbé
 Le Jacobin Espagnol, 487
 Le Philosophe anglais, 256
 Manon Lescaut, 256
- Price, Harry, 12, 525
- Price, Vincent, 99, 242, 315, 550–51
Price of Fear, The (radio series), 551
- Priest, Christopher, 105
- Primal* (game), 269
- primitive
 belief systems, 121, 249, 253, 339, 385, 405
 and civilization, 309, 323, 339, 734
 see also civilization and barbarism
- Prince, Mary: *The History of Mary Prince*, 29
- prison, 57–8, 177, 178–9, 356, 490
 see also imprisonment of women motif
- Pritchett, V. S., 391, 392
- Probyn, Elspeth, 678
- Prom Night* (film), 107
- propaganda
 and Protestantism, 521–2, 523
 and spectacle in America, 636–7
Propaganda (Goth fanzine), 415
- property
 rights of women, 344, 345, 614
 see also inheritance
- Proposition, The* (film), 58
- Protestantism, 31–2, 33–4, 139, **520–24**, 566, 567,
 575
 and doubles, 194, 470
 impact on Roman Catholicism, 564–5
 Inquisition and anti-Catholicism, 347, 522
 and Irish Gothic, 360, 426–7, 650–51
 national identity and the Gothic, 389
 and New Zealand Gothic, 470
 propaganda, 521–2, 523
 Welsh Gothic, 731–2
 and (Tennessee) Williams, 743
 see also dissenters; Puritanism and American
 Gothic
- Proust, Marcel, 640
- Providence* (film), 246
- psychiatry, 121, 193–4, 204, 470
 McGrath, 435, 436–7, 438, 594
- psychical investigation, 18, 71, 323, **524–6**,
 645
 Amityville Horror, 25
 apparitions, 37
 Bulwer Lytton, 95
 and Henry James, 367–8
 psychic doctors, 441
- Psycho* (film), 108, 163, 236, 627, 628, 685

- psychoanalysis, 290, 352–3, **526–31**
 and blood, 74
 Brown, 85, 86, 88
 Carter, 112–13, 115–16
 and comic Gothic, 122
 and crime, 149
 cryptonymy, **161–4**, 689–90
 and doubles, 194–5, 529, 530
 and dreams, 204–5, 527
 and family, 226
 and female Gothic, 233, 235, 688
 and folklore, 253
 and ghost stories, 280–81
 and (Stephen) King, 383–4
 and lesbian Gothic, 394
 and melodrama, 446
 and monstrosity, 690
 and phobia, 491
 and poststructuralism, 518
 and sex, 528, 530
 and (May) Sinclair, 626
 and teaching the Gothic, 669
 and theory of the Gothic, 687, 689–90, 691–2
 and vampire fiction, 709
 see also abjection; Freud; narcissism;
 unconscious
- psychogeography, 300, 669, 705, 749
- psychological realism
 Dostoevsky, 188–9, 483, 583
 Poe, 85, 483, 495, 496–8, 510, 561, 662
 Riddell, 561, 562
 (May) Sinclair, 625–6
- psychological thrillers, **531–3**, 663
- psychology and psychological Gothic, 510
 Brown, 85–6, 88
 Dickens, 178–80
 and doubles, 191–2, 193–4
 ghost stories, 279
 Hoffmann, 325
 (Henry) James, 279, 280, 367–8, 452
 Lee's ghost stories, 452
 and mummies, 458–9
 New Zealand Gothic, 470
 and terror, 683, 684
 Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, 145
 see also mental illness; psychiatry;
 psychoanalysis; psychological realism
- publishing, xxxv, xxxvii, 75, 77, 140, 155, 165
 see also bluebooks; penny dreadfuls
- Pugin, Augustus Charles, 41
- Pugin, Augustus Welby Northmore, 42, 44, 137, 568
- Pulham, Patricia, 396
- “pulp fiction”, xxxvi, 165, 403, 425, 504, 722
- Punch* (magazine), 14, 133, 523
- Punter, David, xxxv, 154, 155
 and Blackwood, 72, 290
 and Carter, 114, 115
 on disability, 184
 and *fin-de-siècle* Gothic, 175
 and games, 675
 on ghost stories, 290, 369
 Gothic and Romanticism, 148
 and intertextuality, 219
 and Irish literature, 357
 past and present and the Gothic, 143, 515
 on postcolonial experience and writing, 47, 511
 and race, 540
 and Radcliffe, 390, 544
 and spectrality, 642
 and terror, 138, 685
 The Literature of Terror, xxxv, 154, 155, 295, 687
 and the uncanny, 138, 675
 and Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, 145
 and Wheatley, 738
- Puritanism and American Gothic, 15–16, 17, 465, 467
 Hawthorne, 6, 16, 169, 316
- Pushkin, Alexander, 482, 584
 The Queen of Spades, 222, 582, 583
- Pu Songling: *Liaozhai*, 47
- Pynchon, Thomas, 600
- Quake* (game), 171
- Quakers, 83–4, 521
- Quatermass Experiment, The* (TV series), 313
- Quay, Brothers, 272
- Quebec setting for Canadian Gothic, 109
- Queen Kong* (film), 454
- queer Gothic, 184, 441, **534–7**
 Beckford's *Vathek*, 65
 Brite, 80, 535
 and Dutch Gothic, 214, 215
 and female Gothic, 235
 and *fin-de-siècle* Gothic, 250, 280, 616, 740
 and Goth, 286
 and Jackson, 365
 and lesbian Gothic, 395–6
 and Lewis's *The Monk*, 399, 689
 New Zealand Gothic, 470
 and psychoanalysis, 530, 536
 and Southern Gothic, 634, 635
 and Stevenson, 647
 transgression of gender roles, 689

- queer Gothic (*cont'd*)
 transvestitism in Lathom's work, 388
 and vampire fiction, 300, 535, 558
 Walpole's life and work, 529, 534, 614, 723
 Wilde's *Dorian Gray*, 740
 (Tennessee) Williams, 743
see also homosexuality; lesbian Gothic
- Quetelet, L. A. J., 149
- Quiet, Please* (radio series), 550
- Rabelais, François: *Pantagruel and Gargantua*, 306–7
- Rabid* (film), 158
- race, 538–41
 and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 27, 28–9, 538–9, 629–30
 and blood, 73
 Brite's New Orleans Gothic, 82
 Canadian Gothic, 110
 degeneration and debilitation, 441, 616, 734
 and drug consumption, 208
 and folklore, 253
 and horror film genre, 472
 and imperial Gothic, 340, 493, 539–40
 and lesbian Gothic, 396
 in Lewis's *Castle Spectre*, 28, 200–201, 400
 Lovecraft's attitudes and work, 403, 404
 and Melville, 448
 and Other, 253, 340, 493, 538–40, 738
 and Poe, 498
 and postcolonial Gothic, 540–41
 and Rice's work, 559
 and Richer's Fu Manchu stories, 562–4
 and sex, 615, 616
 and Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 456, 540
 and Southern Gothic, 7, 18, 19, 633, 634
 stereotypes, 448, 540, 563, 631
 theory and American Gothic, 691
 and zombie movies, 752–3
see also African American Gothic; anti-Semitism; immigration; miscegenation fears; slavery and the Gothic; xenophobia and racism
- Radcliffe, Ann, 13, 65, 79, 94, 220, 305, 541–9, 712
 background and family, 543
 and counterfeit, 142–3
 crime and effects of terror, 147
 dearth of biographical evidence, 542–3
 de Sade's admiration for, 586
 and domestic Gothic, 220
 and doubles, 190
 dramatic adaptations, 196, 486, 545, 546
 and "explained supernatural", 147, 255, 427, 532, 544, 545, 547, 566, 567, 592–3, 725
 and family, 225–6
 and female Gothic, 88, 232, 234, 545–6, 687
 and fundamentals of the Gothic, 83, 87, 232, 542
 as influence, 177–8, 187, 201, 232, 427, 430, 475, 489, 583, 624
 moral propriety, 553, 662
 poetry, 350, 546, 547
 religion and nuns in work, 566–7
 reviews of work, 544–5, 546–7, 656
 and Romanticism, 575–6
 ruins in work, 580
 and Russian Gothic, 582, 583
 and science and the Gothic, 592–3
 and Scottish Gothic, 597
 and the Sublime, 351, 402, 545, 546–7, 566, 580, 656, 657
 and the supernatural, 661
 translations of work, 214, 582, 587
 women and taboo, 666
The Castles of Athlin and Dunbayne, 543–4, 597
Gaston De Blondeville, 542, 547
The Italian, 225, 335, 657
 and the abyss, 4
 comedy and terror, 123
 and Inquisition, 346–7, 604
 law and political context, 389–90
 reception and reviews, 546–7
 role of portraits, 508
 scientific rationalism in, 593
The Mysteries of Udolpho, 225, 335, 545–6
 adaptations, 76, 486
 and cryptonymy, 162–3
 as cult fiction, 165
 and domestic Gothic, 185
 and explained supernatural, 225
 imprisonment of women motif, 50
 as influence, 177–8, 198, 232, 575–6
 and inheritance, 344
 and misogyny, 449
 and sex, 614, 656
 and terror, 491–2, 683–4
 and veil, 421, 422, 491–2
 "On the Supernatural in Poetry", 153, 547
The Romance of the Forest, 196, 201, 344, 545
A Sicilian Romance, 225–6, 232, 350, 485, 516, 532, 544–5
 travel journals, 546, 547
- Radcliffe, William, 542–3, 546, 547

- Radford, A., 607
- radicalism
 Godwin, 389–90
 and imprisonment of women motif, 233–4
 Wordsworth's past and Gothic work, 748–9
see also political Gothic
- radio, xxxvi, 21, 549–51
- Rae, W. Fraser, 610
- Railo, Eino, xxxiv–xxxv
- Raimund, Ferdinand, 191
- Raine, Allen: *A Welsh Witch*, 731
- Rains, Claude, 240
- Rais, Gilles de, 486
- Raitt, Suzanne, 452, 627
- Rajan, Tilottama, 622–3
- Rambling, Anne (Anne Rice), 558
- Rampo, Edogawa, 371–2
- Ramsland, Katherine, 558–9
- Rank, Otto: *The Double*, 194–5, 529
- Ransen, Mort, 110
- Rapatzikou, Tatiani G., 171
- rape and sexual violence
 Japanese “body horror” films, 373
 in Lewis's *The Monk*, 147
 in Machen's *The Great God Pan*, 440
 and misogyny, 448–9
 and racial Other, 539
 slavery and miscegenation, 28–9, 630, 631
 as threat in Brown's *Wieland*, 88
 and women's status in law, 614
see also sadomasochism
- Raphael, 306
- Rasen* (film), 374
- Rathbone, Basil, 241
- rationalism *see* reason
- Räuberromane*, 273, 274, 275
- Raven, The* (film), 240, 425
- Ravenscroft, Trevor, 318
- Reade, Charles, 610
- reading habits, 75–6
 contamination and poison, 500, 501
 “middlebrow” contemporary Gothic, 302, 364
 middle-class females and sensation fiction, 610–11
 penny dreadfuls and young readers, 489, 490
 poststructuralism and the Gothic, 519
 reading as Gothic experience, 354
 in Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 623
Twilight series fan base, 696–7
 working-class readers, xxxvi, 75, 165, 489, 504
- Reading Societies, 167
- Reagan, Ronald, 106, 107, 472
- realism
 and American Gothic, 17–18
 and Carter, 114
 comic Gothic as antidote, 123
 Dickens, 176, 177–8, 360
 Dostoevsky, 189, 483, 583
 and drama, 202
 and drugs and alcohol, 207
 and horror, 329
 and Irish literature, 356–8, 359, 360
 and (Henry) James, 18, 366, 367
 and melodrama, 445–6
 and New Zealand Gothic, 469, 470
 realist novel and Gothic forms, 360
 and Russian Gothic, 582
 and sensation fiction, 610
 and Victorian Gothic, 715–16
see also psychological realism
- reality television shows, 677, 681–2
- Reaney, James, 110
- reason
 crime and the uncanny, 144, 145, 146, 148–9
 and dreams, 204
 and European Gothic, 219
 and Godwin, 282
 and McCarthy's work, 434
 and McGrath's work, 436
 and Roman Catholicism, 565, 566, 567
see also Enlightenment; science and the Gothic
- Reazione a catena* (film), 243
- Rebecca* (film), 291
- Red Shoes, The* (film), 48
- Redway, George, 412
- Reeve, Clara, 155, 220, 234, 551–4
Castle Connor (stolen novel), 553
The Exiles; or, Memoirs of the Count de Cronstadt, 553
Memoirs of Sir Roger Clarendon, 553
The Old English Baron, 76, 123, 229, 350, 485, 551–2, 553, 582, 661, 725
The Progress of Romance, 350, 552–3, 622
The Two Mentors, 552
- Reformation, 520–22, 578
- Reider, Noriko T., 373
- Reinsch, Paul N., 364, 365
- Reitman, Ivan, 157, 158
- Reizenstein, Baron Ludwig von: *Die Geheimnisse von New Orleans*, 81

- religion and belief systems, 31–2
 African religious and cultural practices, 27–8
 and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 27–8, 29, 513, 539, 630
 and Blackwood, 280
 Buddhism and manga, 417
 in Corelli's work, 139
 doubles in theology, 189, 194
 and fate, 228
 and Graveyard Poets, 304, 305
 heresy and the Inquisition, 346–7
 and horror fiction, 331
 and incest motif, 343, 666
 and Irish Gothic, 360
 and Japanese Gothic, 372
 and Kipling's "The Mark of the Beast", 385, 734
 in Lewis's *Castle Spectre*, 198–9, 200
 and MacDonald's Gothic, 410–11
 Maori and New Zealand Gothic, 470
 and masks, veils, and disguises, 422
 metaphysical anxiety and the Gothic, 661–2
 morality and the Gothic, 661
 necromancy and religious practitioners, 464
 primitive rituals and beliefs, 121, 249, 253, 339, 385, 405, 734
 and Rice's work, 557, 558
 secularization and science, 204
 secularizing language in drama, 200
 and terror, 684
 Walpole's skepticism, 565
 and (Tennessee) Williams, 743, 744
see also anti-Semitism; Bible; Christian mythography; cults; Jewish Gothic; Jews; nuns; Obeah and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic; Protestantism; ritual; Roman Catholicism; spiritualism; voodoo
- Rendell, Ruth
A Demon in my View, 532
A Judgement in Stone, 532
- Reno, R. P., 200
- Renoir, Jean, 246
- repression
 and colonialism, 511, 512
 and the uncanny, 136, 700
 and the unconscious, 527, 531
see also Freud; psychoanalysis
- rescue operas, 484, 485–6
- research developments, xxxv–xxxvi, 156
 and disability and the Gothic, 184
 and Hawthorne, 317
 and queer Gothic, 536–7
 zombie studies, 261
see also criticism; Gothic Studies
- Resident Evil* (game series), 171, 755
- Resnais, Alain, 246
- resurrection and Protestant belief, 520
- retroactive continuity (retcon) and comics, 127
- Return to Horror High* (film), 107
- Reve, Gerard, 214
De vierde man, 215
- Revenge of Frankenstein, The* (film), 314
- Reymont, Władysław: *Wampir*, 709
- Reynolds, D., 466
- Reynolds, G. W. M. (George William Macarthur), 14, 220, 257, 554–7
Faust, 713
Master Timothy's Bookcase, 555
The Mysteries of London, 554, 555, 600, 704, 713
The Mysteries of the Court of London, 555, 713
The Necromancer, 713
Pickwick Abroad, 555
Wagner the Wehr-Wolf, 555, 556, 713, 733–4
- Reynolds Miscellany* (periodical), 555–6, 734
- Reynolds, Stephen, 110
- Rhine, J. B. and Louisa, 525
- Rhys, Ernest, 413
- Rhys, Jean
Wide Sargasso Sea, 6, 297, 630, 753
 and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 29–30, 297, 722
 and complexity of racial Other, 540
 male fear and misogyny, 449
- Ribí, César, 486–7
- Rice, Anne, 21, 64, 81, 297–8, 557–60, 635
 and America, 559–60
 and queer Gothic, 535, 558
Blackwood Farm, 557, 558, 559
Interview with the Vampire, 329, 332, 600
 and family structures, 186, 559
 film, 243
 vampire as hero-villain, 297, 557, 709
 vampire-zombie figures, 753–4
Mayfair Witches trilogy, 558, 559
The Mummy, 558, 559
Of Love and Evil, 558
The Queen of the Damned, 560
The Vampire Chronicles, 297, 557, 558, 559, 709
Vittorio the Vampire, 557
The Wolf Gift, 557, 559
- Richardson, Dorothy: *Pilgrimage*, 626
- Richardson, John: *Wacousta; or, The Prophecy*, 108,

- Richardson, Samuel
Clarissa, 205, 350, 613
Pamela, 613
- Richet, Charles, 645
- Richter, Johann Paul Friedrich *see* Jean Paul
- Richter, M., 62
- Rickman, Thomas, 40, 41
- Ricky* (film), 247
- Riddell, Charlotte, 278, **560–62**
 “Conn Kilrea”, 561
The Disappearance of Mr. Jeremiah Redworth, 562
The Haunted River, 562
 “Hertford O’Donnell’s Warning/The Banshee’s Warning”, 561, 562
 “Nut-Bush Farm”, 562
 “The Old House in Vauxhall Walk”, 561, 562
 “A Strange Christmas Game”, 561
 “A Terrible Vengeance”, 561
The Uninhabited House, 561, 562
 “Walnut-Tree House”, 561, 562
- Ringu* (film), 48, 332, 371, 373, 374, 494, 674
- Rinne* (film), 373
- Ripper *see* Jack the Ripper
- Riquelme, J. P., 149
- Riser, Matt, 416
- Ritterromane*, 273, 274, 275
- ritual
 and necromancy, 464
 ritual sacrifice in rescue operas, 484
 rural traditions and the Gothic, 505–6, 601
 and voodoo, 721, 753
see also occultism
- robber bands, 167
see also Schiller: *Die Räuber*
- Robbins, Trina, 130
- Robertson, Etienne-Gaspard: “Phantasmagorie”, 672
- Robertson, James, 599
The Testament of Gideon Mack, 353
- Robertson, T. W.: *Caste*, 445–6
- Robertson, William, 596
- Robinson, Charles, 622
- Robinson, Edwin Arlington: “The Mill”, 20
- Robinson, G. G. and J. (publishers), 545, 546
- Robinson, Mary Darby, 350
Lyrical Tales, 574
- Robison, John, 602
- Robocop* (film), 182
- Robot Monster* (film), 454
- robots, 330, 447–8, 673, 674, 702
- Roche, Regina Maria, 544, 553
Clermont, 350
- Rocky Horror Picture Show, The* (film), 166
- Roe, J., 393
- Rogers, B., 475
- Rogers, Deborah D., 543
- Rohmer, Sax (Arthur Henry Ward), **562–4**
Brood of the Witch Queen, 563
Dope: A Story of Chinatown and Drug Traffic, 563
The Green Eyes, 563
The Mystery of Fu Manchu, 563–4
Orchard of Tears, 563
The Romance of Sorcery, 563
Tales of Secret Egypt, 563
The Yellow Claw, 563
- Rollin, Jean, 242, 246
- Rolt, L. T. C.: “Cwm Garon”, 719
- Roman Catholicism, 31–2, 139, **564–9**, 575
 Counter-Reformation, 522
 and Dutch Gothic, 215
 and French Gothic, 255
 and Gothic as genre, 686
 Inquisition, 33, **346–7**, 439, 522, 604
 and Le Fanu, 391
 and marriage, 198–9
 and national identity and law, 389, 390
 and Protestantism, 520–22, 523, 564–5, 578
 restrictions and emancipation, 567–8
 and Rice’s work, 557, 558
 and ruins, 579–80
 Scottish Gothic and Jacobite Rebellions, 596–7, 598
 and sensation fiction, 608
 in Stoker’s fiction, 650–51
 and vampire myth, 566
see also anti-Catholicism in British Gothic
- romance as genre, 205, 288, 291, 569–70
 Ainsworth’s criminal romances, 14
 Atwood’s parody, 54
 du Maurier, 210–11, 221, 233
 Hawthorne, 316
 Lewis, 198
 low status of Corelli’s work, 140
 Maturin, 430
 Radcliffe, 142, 190, 542, 543–4, 545
 and realism, 360
 Reeve on, 350, 552–3, 622
 and sensation fiction, 118
 sentimental romance, 350, 613
 and Mary Shelley, 622–3
 Stoker’s heterosexual romances, 650, 651, 652

- romance as genre (*cont'd*)
 and Walpole's "Gothic Story", 142, 144, 146, 190,
 552, 565, 572, 574–5, 724
 Wells's scientific romances, 340, 420, 594,
 727
see also historical novels and romances
- Romances and Gothic Tales* (bluebook), 393
- Romanesque architecture, 38
- roman noir*, 214, 254, 257
- Roman ruins, 579, 580
- Romanticism, **569–77**
 American "dark Romantics", 17, 447
 and Bürger's ballads, 98
 Byron, 100–101, 502, 620
 canon and the Gothic, 155, 747
 crime and the uncanny, 148
 and cult fiction, 164–5
 and cults, 167
 and doubles, 190–91
 and French Gothic, 257–8, 473
 and the Gothic, 165, 254, 571–6
 and Graveyard Poets, 305–6
 and the grotesque, 307
 and MacDonald, 410
 and melodrama, 445
 Polidori and Villa Diodati, 101, 502, 707
 Russian Gothic and Odoevsky, 481, 482, 483
 Schiller and English Romanticism, 591
 and the Sublime, 572–3, 579, 655
 and the supernatural, 662
 and vampire fiction, 91, 707–8
 Wandering Jew figure, 33
see also German Romanticism; Hoffmann
- romantic love, 207, 452, 544, 617
 and pragmatics of marriage, 614
 supernatural romance/urban fantasy, 49, 279,
 300–301, 332
see also marriage; sex
- Romasanta, Manuel, 733
- Romasanta; the Werewolf Hunt* (film), 733
- Romero, George A., 243, 267, 315, 424–5, 457, 751,
 752
- Ronell, Avital, 641
- Ronfard, Jean-Pierre, 110
- Roquelaure, A. N. (Anne Rice), 558
- rori-kon* (*loli-con*) culture in Japan, 370
- Rosa, Salvator, 351, 569
- Rosemary's Baby* (film), 237, 297, 616
- Rosenberg, Melissa, 697
- Rosenboom, Thomas, 214
Vriend van verdienste, 215
- Rosenkreutz, Christian, 577–8, 604
- Rosicrucianism, 167, 168, 282, 563, **577–9**, 602
 and immortality, 95, 578, 604–5
- Ross, Sinclair: *As for Me and My House*, 110
- Rossetti, Christina, 542
 "Goblin Market", 232, 687
- Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, 502
- Rossetti, William, 502
- Rouge* (film), 49
- Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, 257, 350, 612, 654
- Rowlandson, Mary, 15
- Rowlandson, Thomas, 309
- Rowling, J. K.: *Harry Potter* novels, 182, 183, 301,
 606, 746
- Royal Shakespeare Company (RSC), 135, 138
- Roy, Arundhati, 48, 540
The God of Small Things, 301
- Royle, Nicholas, 691, 701–2
- Rozen Maiden* (manga), 371
- R-Point* (film), 49
- Rudd, Alison, 511
- Rudd, Martha, 118
- ruins, 41, 65, 141, **579–81**
 and Romanticism, 569, 573
 and Sublime, the, 579–80
- rural traditions and the Gothic, 505–6, 601
- Rushdie, Salman, 48, 182, 540, 685
Midnight's Children, 512
The Moor's Last Sigh, 509
Satanic Verses, 168, 298
Shame, 168, 298
- Ruskin, John, 42, 133, 308
- Russell, Anthony, QC, 285
- Russell, Ken, 243
- Russell, Lord William, 14
- Russian Gothic, **581–4**
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 250
 influences on, 581, 582, 583
 secret histories of Moscow, 601
 translations of Gothic in, 222, 582
 vampire fiction, 708
see also Dostoevsky; Gogol; Odoevsky
- Russ, Joanna, 233
- Rydberg, Victor
Singoalla, 587
Wampyren, 587, 588
- Rye, Stellan, 238
- Rymer, James Malcolm, 490, 708
- Rymer, Malcolm: *Varney the Vampire*, xxxvi
- Sade, Donatien Alphonse François, Marquis de,
 254, 439, 443, 492, **585–7**
Les 120 Journées de Sodome, 257, 585

- “Eugénie de Franval”, 342
Les infortunes de la vertu, 221
Juliette, 257, 585, 694
Justine, 257, 585, 694
La Philosophie dans le boudoir, 257, 585
La tour enchantée, 486
- Sadleir, Michael, 580
 Sadleir-Black archive, xxxv
 sadomasochism, 74, 112–13, 373, 535, 558, 743
 see also Sade
- Saga of the Swamp Thing* (comic series), 126
 Sage, Victor, 123, 194
 Said, Edward, 511
Saimin (film), 373
 Saint-Denis abbey, nr Paris, 580
 St. John, Spencer, 722
 “St. Petersburg” Gothic, 583, 584
Sakebi (film), 373
 Salaman, Nicholas: *The Grimace*, 352
 Salem witch trials, 15–16, 20, 266, 296, 316, 465, 468
 Samuels, Mark, 281
 Sanders, Alex, 746
 Sandford, Daniel Keyte: “A Night in the Catacombs”, 492, 667
Sandman, The (comic), 127, 300
 Sands, Sarah, 284
Sang d’un poète, Le (film), 245
 Sansay, Leonora: *Secret History*, 630
 Sargeson, Frank
 “Gods Live in Woods”, 470
 “A Good Boy”, 470
 The Hangover, 470
 “I’ve Lost My Pal”, 470
- Satan, 153, 188, 190
 Beckford’s sympathetic portrayal, 65
 Cabell’s satire, 104
 in Corelli’s work, 139
 drug addiction and internalization, 206
 in French film, 245
 heresy and the Inquisition, 347
 and hubris and fate, 228, 229
 in Lewis’s *The Monk*, 147, 229
 and Maturin’s Inquisition, 347
 and New England Puritans, 15–16, 465
 and racial Other in Dacre’s *Zofloya*, 539, 615
 and Romanticism, 65, 591
 and sex, 615, 738
 and the Sublime, 657
 wolf and, 733
 see also Faustian legend and pacts; occultism; witchcraft
- Satanic Rites of Dracula, The* (film), 315
 Satchell, William: *The Greenstone Door*, 469
 satire *see* comic Gothic; parody
 Sautes de Ardoynis, Magister, 500
 savagery *see* civilization and barbarism
Saw (film), 629
Say Yes (film), 49
 Scaggs, John, 532–3
 Scandinavian Gothic, xxxvi, 243, 445, 446, **587–90**, 756
Scanners (film), 158
 Scanu, A. M., 475
Scapigliati (artistic movement), 223
 Scarborough, Dorothy, xxxiv, 153, 451
Scared to Death (film), 407
Scars of Dracula (film), 315
Schauerroman, 32–3, 214, 273–4, 274–5, 352, 573, 630
 Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von, 582
 Schiller, Friedrich von, 214, 352, 523, **590–92**
 criticism of Bürger’s ballads, 76, 97, 98
 and *Sturm und Drang*, 653, 654–5
 on the Sublime, 591–2
 Der Geisterseher, 221, 274, 566, 591, 603, 604, 605
 Kabale und Liebe, 654
 Die Räuber, 146, 191, 198, 444, 484, 590, 654
 Die Verschwörung des Fiesco zu Genua, 654
 Schillingensief, Christoph, 276
 Schlegel, A. W., 570, 571
 Schlegel, Friedrich, 194, 307, 324, 570
 scholarship *see* criticism; Gothic Studies
 Schreck, Max, 239, 272
 Schreiber, Ellen: *Vampire Kisses*, 710
 Schubert, G. H., 194
 science and the Gothic, **592–6**
 and counterfeit, 142–3
 crime and the uncanny, 148–50
 and cults, 167
 and doubles, 193
 and dreams, 203–4
 and ecocriticism, 217–18
 experimentation trope
 in asylums, 51–2, 119, 440
 Collins, 119, 120–21, 440, 593
 Cronenberg, 158
 Machen, 251, 412, 440, 594
 reanimation of corpses, 754
 Wells, 149, 340, 727, 728
 see also Shelley: *Frankenstein*
 and intertextuality, 351
 and mummies, 458, 459

- science and the Gothic (*cont'd*)
 robot design and the uncanny valley, 702
 Scandinavian Gothic, 588–9
 and Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 351–2, 593, 620–21, 663, 672
 hubris of *Frankenstein*, 229, 330, 621
 and spiritualism, 646
 and terror, 685
 and Wells, 726, 727, 729
see also medicine and the Gothic; psychological investigation; reason; scientists and medical men as villains; technologies
- science fiction, 594, 670
 Bulwer Lytton, 95–6
 comics and graphic novels, 130
 and cults, 167
 cyberspace, 170–72
 and degeneration, 249–50, 322
 and film, 594
 and future of Gothic, 262
 and imperial Gothic, 340
 Matheson, 424, 425
 Odoevsky, 483
 and phobias and fears, 493–4
 postwar fiction, 298–9, 301–2
 and the supernatural, 663
 and technologies, 674
 and terror, 685
 and urban Gothic, 705
 vampire fiction, 709
 Wells, 726–7, 728–9
see also Cronenberg; cyberpunk fiction; robots
 scientists and medical men as villains, 441
 Collins, 119, 120–21, 440, 593
 Cronenberg, 157, 158
 and film, 240–41, 246
 horror fiction, 330
 Machen's *The Great God Pan*, 412, 440
 Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 593, 620–21, 621
 Wells, 121, 340, 727, 728
- Sconce, Jeffrey, 672–3
- Scotland *see* Highlands; Scottish Gothic
- Scott, George Firth: *The Last Lemurian*, 57
- Scott, George Gilbert "Great", 42, 43, 44
- Scott, George Gilbert "Middle", 43
- Scott, Giles Gilbert, 43–4
- Scott, John, 667
- Scott, Michael, 597
- Scott, Walter, 13, 196, 220, 252, 401, 597, 653
 bluebook adaptations, 77
 and Bürger's "Lenora", 96, 97
 and ghost stories, 277
 and the Gothic, 598
 Hoffmann review, 325, 475
 as influence, 109, 489, 711
 and intertextuality, 352–3
 and Maturin, 427, 428, 430
 on Radcliffe, 427, 542, 544, 656
 and realist novel and romance forms, 360
 and Romanticism, 571, 662
 on Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 620, 667
 translations, 96, 598, 655
Anne of Geierstein, 604
The Bride of Lammermoor, 352
 "Essay on Chivalry", 622
 "The Fortunes of Martin Waldeck", 352
 "On the Supernatural in Fictitious Composition", 307–8, 475
Rokeby, 503
 "The Tapestry Chamber", 278
 "Wandering Willie's Tale", 277, 352
Waverley, 568, 597, 598, 602
- Scottish Enlightenment and historiography, 596, 597, 598
- Scottish Gothic, xxxvi, 32, 596–600
 and Calvinism, 523, 646
 Gothic Scotland as setting, 596, 597
 Scottish Tour and the Highlands, 596–7
 Thompson, 694–5
see also Hogg; Scott, Walter; Stevenson
- Scottish Tour narratives, 596–7
- Scream* film trilogy, 106, 107, 108, 353, 628
- Scribe, Eugène, 637
La Nonne Sanglante, 487
- sea, 319–20, 321, 322, 589
- Seabrook, W. B.: *The Magic Island*, 753
- séances, 37, 95, 442, 464, 465, 504, 524, 563, 645
see also mediumship; spiritualism
- Sears, John, 383
- Sebold, Alice: *The Lovely Bones*, 279, 281, 302
- Second Pointed Gothic style, 39, 42
- Secret Beyond the Door* (film), 351
- secret histories, 388, 396, 600–602, 714
- secret societies, 28, 602–7
 and anti-Semitism, 32–3
 and cults, 166–7, 168
 and German Gothic, 273, 274, 522–3, 591, 603
 in Rice's work, 559, 600
 in Rohmer's Orientalist stories, 564
see also Rosicrucianism
- Sédaine, Michel-Jean, 486
- Sedding, John Dando, 43
- Sedgwick, Eve Kosofsky, 207, 268, 421–2, 424, 534–5, 633, 749

- Sedia, Ekaterina: *Secret History of Moscow*, 601
- Seed, David, 451
- Seelye, J., 86
- Seidman, Naomi, 375
- Selden, Lawrence, 735
- Self, Will: *Dorian*, 193, 441
- self *see* subjectivity and self
- Sellar, Maurice, 313
- semen and blood, 73, 74, 75
- Sena, Hideaki: *Parasite Eve*, 374
- Senkovsky, Osip, 582
- sensation fiction, xxxvi, 300, 392, **607–612**, 687
 - Canadian Gothic, 109
 - Collins, 118, 607, 608, 609, 713–14
 - and domestic Gothic, 186, 607, 609, 610, 611
 - emergence and challenge of, 610
 - and French Gothic, 257
 - and inheritance, 345
 - New England Gothic, 466
 - and penny dreadfuls, 489, 504, 610
 - Reynolds as precursor to, 554, 555
 - science and the Gothic, 593
 - and sex, 615–16
 - and Southern Gothic, 633
 - Victorian Gothic, 713–14
 - see also* melodrama
- sensibility, 350, **612–14**, 713
 - emotion and Graveyard Poets, 304, 305
- Sentimentalism, 582, 629
- Sentimentalist* (Goth fanzine), 415
- Serao, Matilde: *La mano tagliata*, 223
- serialized stories, 420, 489, 610, 649, 733–4
 - see also* comics and graphic novels; tales of terror
- serial killers, 329, 434, 449, 754
 - see also* Harris, Thomas; slasher movies
- Serious Man, A* (film), 376
- Serpent and the Rainbow, The* (film), 722
- Setterfield, Diane: *The Thirteenth Tale*, 302
- Seven Nights* (film), 49
- Severed Arm, The* (bluebook), 733
- Séverin, Justin, 428
- Severn, Arthur, 139
- sex, **614–18**
 - and the abyss, 5
 - and blood, 73–4, 75
 - contemporary Gothic and sexual difference, 137
 - Cronenberg, 157
 - “Death and the Maiden” trope, 408–9
 - and dreams, 204
 - and drugs and alcohol, 207
 - and female Gothic, 235, 614–15, 617
 - fin-de-siècle* Gothic, 250, 251, 280
 - and folklore, 253
 - and Hammer House films, 315
 - and hypnotism, 334, 335, 336
 - and Japanese Gothic, 372, 373
 - and Lewis’s *The Monk*, 147, 614, 615, 656, 689
 - and liminality, 402
 - and manga, 418
 - and medicine and the Gothic, 440
 - and melodrama, 446
 - and modernist poetry, 287
 - and occultism, 480
 - and psychoanalytical theory, 528, 530
 - and racial Other, 539
 - and Rice’s work, 558, 560
 - P. B. Shelley’s novels, 624
 - and slavery, 631
 - Southern Gothic and sexual dissidence, 634, 635
 - and the Sublime, 656
 - and taboo, 666
 - and threat to family, 226
 - transgressive in Lathom’s work, 387–8
 - underground comics, 130
 - and vampire fiction, 26, 246, 648, 710, 715
 - veils and exposure of female body, 422
 - venereal disease, 19, 34, 493
 - and voodoo possession, 753
 - and werewolves, 734
 - Wharton, 735
 - and witchcraft, 746
 - and zombies, 754
 - see also* adultery; female sexuality; incest; lesbian Gothic; miscegenation fears; pornography; rape and sexual violence; Sade; sadomasochism
- sexology and doubles, 193
- Shadow of the Vampire* (film), 239, 272
- “shadow self”, 194
- Shadows* (TV series), 746
- Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, third Earl of, 612, 613
- Shakespeare, William, 262, 542, 748
 - apparitions in work, 36, 141–2, 143, 145, 201, 202, 489, 660
 - contemporary productions, 135, 138
 - and doubles, 190
 - Ireland’s *Vortigern* forgery, 355
 - and *Sturm und Drang*, 654
 - Hamlet*, 141–2, 143, 145, 181, 201, 444, 447
 - King Lear*, 181, 227
 - Macbeth*, 135, 138, 181, 196, 201, 228, 444, 522, 597
 - Richard III*, 181, 201

- Shan, Darren, 710
- Sharman, Nick, 318
- Shaun of the Dead* (film), 628, 756
- Shaw, George Bernard, 175, 649
- Shea, Robert, 606
- Shelley, Elizabeth, 624
- Shelley, Mary Wollstonecraft, 121, **619–24**
 and Byron, 101, 401, 620
 family background, 281, 282, 619
 and female/male Gothic, 234
 and Romanticism, 571
The Fortunes of Perkin Warbeck, 619, 622–3
Frankenstein, 30, 67, 79, 220, 619–22, 623
 and abjection, 1–2
 corpse components, 439–40, 456, 754
 and crime and the uncanny, 148, 149
 and cults, 167
 and “Death and the Maiden” trope, 409
 and disability, 181, 183
 and doubles, 191, 233
 and drama, 240
 and dreams, 204, 620
 and ecocriticism, 218
 and family, 226
 female Gothic and “birth myth”, 226, 232, 615, 621, 687
 and film, 99, 240–41, 243, 292, 313–14, 621, 670
 genesis in Villa Diodati, 101, 502, 620
 and the grotesque, 307
 as horror fiction, 329–30
 hubris and fate, 229, 330, 621
 and immortality, 283, 578, 605
 and incest avoidance, 342
 as influence, 94, 179–80, 215, 298, 300, 694, 727
 intertextuality, 351–2, 621–2
 medicine and the Gothic, 439–40
 and monstrosity, 307, 455–6, 457
 Percy Shelley’s involvement, 574, 620, 622, 625
 precursors to, 142–3
 race and xenophobia, 456, 540
 radio adaptations, 550
 reviews and critiques, 620, 621–2, 625
 and Rosicrucianism, 578, 605
 science and the Gothic, 351–2, 593, 620–21, 663, 672
 and Scottish Gothic, 597, 599
 and sex, 615
 stage adaptations, 621
 and the Sublime, 657
 and taboos, 666
The Last Man, 257, 441, 619, 622
Mathilda, 619, 622
 “The Mortal Immortal”, 222, 283, 605
 “The Mourner”, 622
 “On Ghosts”, 622
Valperga, 619, 622–3
- Shelley, Percy Bysshe, 401, 502, **624–5**
 criticism of work, 624
 involvement with *Frankenstein*, 574, 620, 622, 625
 relationship with Mary, 101, 282, 619
 and Romanticism, 33, 572, 591
 and secret societies, 603–4, 606
 “Alastor”, 574, 625
The Cenci, 148, 202, 445, 574, 625
Mont Blanc, 625
The Nightmare (with Medwin), 624
Original Poetry by Victor and Cazire, 624–5
Prometheus Unbound, 625
St. Irvyne, 148, 167, 283, 574, 578, 605, 624
 “The Triumph of Life”, 148
Zastrozzi, 148, 574, 624
- Shenstone, William: “Elegy XXII”, 305
- Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, 391
- Sherman, Leona, 233
- Shiel, M. P.: *The Yellow Danger*, 562
 “shilling shockers”, 420
- Shining, The* (film), 311, 381, 460, 473
- Shivers* (film), 157–8
- shōjo* culture in Japan, 370
- Shutter* (film), 49
- Siddons, Henry: *Sicilian Romance*, 196, 197–8, 201
- Siddons, Sarah, 234, 636
- Sideshow Illusions, 506
- Sidgwick, Henry, 524–5
- Silence of the Lambs, The* (film), 182, 243
- Silent Hill* (game series), 171, 265, 268, 504
- Silko, Leslie, 19
- Simmons, Dan: *Drood*, 300
- Simms, William Gilmore, 498
- Simon, Joe, 129
- Simpson, David, 747
- Sinclair, Iain, 705
Lights Out For the Territory, 300
London Orbital, 300
Lud Heat, 300
White Chappell, Scarlet Tracings, 300
- Sinclair, May, 279, 450, 452–3, **625–7**
The Creators: A Comedy, 626
 “The Finding of the Absolute”, 453, 626
 “If the Dead Knew”, 452
 “The Intercessor”, 626
The Intercessor and Other Stories, 452, 626

- Mary Oliver: A Life*, 626
 “The Nature of Evidence”, 452
The Three Brontës/The Three Sisters, 626
Uncanny Stories, 290, 353, 452, 625, 626
 “The Villa Désirée”, 626
 “Where Their Fire is not Quenched”, 626
- Sin, Damien, 48
 sin-eater in Welsh Gothic, 731
 Singapore: Asian Gothic, 48, 49
 Singer, Isaac Bashevis, 376
 Siouxie and the Banshees (band), 284, 415, 461
 Siskin, Clifford, 749–50
 Sisters of Mercy, The (band), 284, 415, 460, 461
Sitcom (film), 247
Six Feet Under (TV series), 681
 Skal, David J., 299
 Skidmore, Francis Alexander, 43
Skull (comic), 130
 slasher movies, 242–3, 627–9, 663
 campus Gothic, 106–8
 Friday the 13th, 258–60, 311, 628, 629
 Halloween, 311–13, 627–8, 629
 A Nightmare on Elm Street, 311, 471–3, 494, 628, 629
 Slaughter, Tod, 240, 242
 slave narratives, 8–9, 617, 631
 slavery and the Gothic, 629–32
 African-American Gothic, 6–7, 8–9, 10, 630–31
 Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 27–8, 29, 539, 629–30
 antislavery movement, 28–9, 132, 539, 629, 631, 637
 and commodity Gothicism, 132
 Faulkner, 19, 230, 231
 Lewis, 28, 400
 Melville, 448
 and monstrosity, 16, 457
 and postcolonial Gothic, 512, 513, 514, 540–41
 rape and miscegenation, 28–9, 630, 631
 slave-owning writers, 28, 538–9
 and voodoo, 720–21
 and zombie movies, 752–3
 see also Morrison: *Beloved*
- Slavic folklore and literature, 473, 474, 708
 Sleath, Eleanor, 544, 553
 sleep-walking, 86, 121, 238, 333
Sleepy Hollow (film), 100, 243
Sling Blade (film), 21
 Smethurst, Thomas, 501
 Smith, Mrs.: *The Caledonian Bandit*, 597
 Smith, A. W., 91
 Smith, Adam, 596, 612
 Smith, Ali, 395
 Smith, Allan Lloyd, 348, 510, 736
 Smith, Andrew, 155, 348, 396, 515, 535, 536
 Smith, Charlotte, 256, 257
 The Old Manor House, 77, 350
 “Sonnet XLIV”, 305
 The Story of Henrietta, 28–9, 539, 629–30
 Smith, Clark Ashton, 104
 Smith, Elihu Hubbard, 84
 Smith, Francis, 41
 Smith, Guy N., 318
 Smith, Robert, 284
 Smith, Thorne: *The Passionate Witch*, 745
 Smith, William, 41
 Smithers, Leonard, 160
Snakes on a Plane (film), 455
Snatch (comic), 130
 Snicket, Lemony: *Series of Unfortunate Events*, 301
 Snodgrass, Mary Ellen, xxxv
 Snyder, R. L., 174
 Snyder, S. L., 184
 soap operas, 678
 Sobchack, V., 473
 social networking, 172, 416
 society
 de Sade and the Gothic, 586
 Dickens as commentator on, 717, 718
 and Dutch Gothic, 214–15
 and female Gothic, 608
 and Goth, 285–6
 law and the Gothic, 389–90
 and melodrama, 445–6
 Reynolds’s commentary on, 555, 556
 and Roman Catholicism, 567–8
 and Scottish Gothic, 596
 and terror, 684–5
 and urban Gothic, 705, 718
 and Victorian Gothic, 713, 717, 718
 Wharton’s insights, 735, 736
 and Wheatley’s work, 738
 Wordsworth’s “social Gothic”, 747
 and zombies, 752, 756
 see also class; feudal society; political Gothic;
 socio-economic climate
- Society* (film), 312
 Society for Psychological Research, 18, 37, 71, 367, 452, 524–5, 626
 socio-economic climate
 and *Friday the 13th*, 259
 and future Gothic, 260–61
 and *Halloween*, 311
 and Hawthorne’s work, 316
 and New England Gothic, 467

- socio-economic climate (*cont'd*)
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472–3
 and postwar dystopian fiction, 301–2
 Scandinavian Gothic, 589
 science fiction and phobias, 493–4
 and Welsh Gothic, 732
 and zombie fiction, 756
see also capitalism; political Gothic
- somnambulism, 86, 121, 238, 333
- Somtow, S. P., 48
- Son of Frankenstein* (film), 241, 407
- Son of Kong* (film), 454
- Sontag, Susan, 586
- Soper, Kate, 218
- Sophocles, 654
Oedipus, 196, 229, 457
Oedipus Rex, 181
- Sopranos, The* (TV series), 681
- Sorority House Massacre* (film), 107
- Soulié, Frédéric, 257
- Sous le sable* (film), 247
- Southern Gothic, xxxvi, 182, 631, **632–6**
 Brite, 80, 81–2
 crime and the uncanny, 150
 and cults, 167
 and the grotesque, 308
 and modernism, 633, 634
 and New England Gothic, 404, 467
 and race, 7, 18, 19, 633, 634
 and Rice's work, 557, 559
 and secret histories, 601
 Tennessee Williams, 19, 296, 633, **742–5**
see also Faulkner; McCarthy; slavery and the Gothic
- Southern Ontario Gothic, 110
- Southern Renaissance, 632–3, 743
- Southey, Caroline Bowles: "Chapters on Churchyards", 305
- Southey, Robert, 97, 101, 571, 662
 "The Crossroads", 305
 "Thalaba the Destroyer", 707
- Spacks, Patricia Meyer, 304, 305
- Spain and the Gothic, 219–20, 222
 as Other in Stoker's work, 651
- Spanish Inquisition, 346–7
- Spark, Muriel, 621
The Ballad of Peckham Rye, 123–4
- Sparling, R. V. M. *see* Riddell, Charlotte
- spectacle, **636–7**
 and Lewis's plays, 399–400, 637
 pain and the Gothic, 688–9
 "Phantasmagorie" in Paris, 672
- Spector, Robert Donald, 543
- spectrality, **638–44**
 Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 513
 Australian Gothic, 55–6
 crime, 145
 and domestic Gothic, 185
 elusiveness, 638, 639, 641
 and female Gothic, 233
 and lesbian Gothic, 394, 395, 509
 New Zealand Gothic, 470
 and portraits, 507–8
 and postcolonial Gothic, 511
 and queer Gothic, 534
 texts and traces, 639, 640–41, 642–3
 and theory, 638–9, 690–91, 701
 women in Wharton's work, 735
 Wordsworth, 748–9, 750
see also apparition
- spectral self, 36
- Spence, Lewis, 37, 463, 464
- Spencer, Charles, 135
- Spencer, Kathleen, 206
- Spenser, Edmund: *The Faerie Queen*, 181, 189–90, 569–70, 572
- Spider* (film), 159
- Spiegelman, Art: *Maus*, 128
- Spiess, C. H., 214
- Spirit, The* (comic), 131
- spiritualism, 323, 352, **644–6**
 in America, 18, 524, 645
 apparitions, 36, 37
 Bulwer Lytton, 95
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 250–51, 336
 and Kipling, 385
 and necromancy, 464
 and New England Gothic, 465
 and photography, 673
 and popular culture, 504
 and postwar fiction, 301, 594
 and psychological investigation, 367, 524–5
 and Victorian Gothic, 716
see also mediumship; occultism
- splatter films from New Zealand, 470–71
- "splatterpunk" movement, 80, 295, 298
- Spofford, Harriet Prescott, 88
 "Sir Rohan's Ghost", 466
- Spooner, Catherine, 155
 Goth subculture, 284, 415, 416, 460, 690
 masks, veils and disguises, 422
 mass appeal of the Gothic, 137, 416, 505
 neo-Victorian Gothic, 300
- Springhall, John, 165

- Spring-heeled Jack (apparition), 505
Stacy (film), 373
 Staël, Germaine de: *De l'Allemagne*, 570
 Stanley, Henry Morton, 341
 Starrett, Vincent, 413
Star Trek (TV series), 425
Star Trek: First Contact (film), 516
 St-Denis, nr Paris, 39
 Stead, Christina, 234
 steampunk fiction, 171, 295, 299, 670–71, 674
 Steele, Richard, 613
 Steele, Valerie, 424
 Steingraber, Sandra: *Living Downstream*, 217
 Stenbock, Count Eric: “The Other Side”, 734
Stepford Wives, The (film, 1972), 312
 Stephenson, Neal: *The Diamond Age*, 670
Stereo (film), 157
 Sterling, Bruce, 171
The Difference Engine, 299, 670, 674
 Sterne, Laurence, 475, 613
 Stevenson, Robert Louis, 14, 412, 523, **646–8**,
 735–6
 “The Body Snatcher”, 648
 “A Chapter on Dreams”, 647–8
 “Markheim”, 36, 647
The Master of Ballantrae, 599, 647
 “The Merry Men”, 647
 “Olalla”, 648, 734
 “Pulvis et Umbra”, 646–7
The Strange Case of Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde, 220,
 308, 646, 647
 and Calvinism, 598–9
 costume and identity, 422–3
 and counterfeit, 143
 and degeneration, 176, 249, 344, 540, 646,
 647, 738
 and disability, 181, 183
 and doubles, 92–3, 192–3, 330, 694
 and drugs and alcohol, 207
 feminist retelling, 297
 and film, 237, 242, 246, 292, 406
 genesis in a dream, 648
 as horror fiction, 330
 and imperial Gothic, 341
 influence on Wilde, 740
 intertextuality and science, 352
 and medicine and the Gothic, 440
 and phobia, 492
 and psychological thriller genre, 532–3
 queer readings, 647
 radio adaptations, 550
 as science fiction, 594
 science and the Gothic, 121, 149, 593
 and sexuality, 616
 and taboo, 666
 and urban Gothic, 704
 “Thrawn Janet”, 647
 Steward, George: *Earth Abides*, 21
 Stewart, Mary, 221, 233
Stir of Echoes (film), 425
 Stoker, Bram, 357, 412, **648–53**
 background and early career, 648–9
 journalism, 649
 as theater manager, 649–50
 “Buried Treasures”, 649
 “The Castle of the King”, 650
 “The Chain of Destiny”, 649
 “Crooken Sands”, 651
 “The Crystal Cup”, 649
Dracula, 21, 220, 287, 329, 359, 525, 663
 anti-Semitism, 31, 34
 as archetype vampire, 79, 708–9
 and blood, 74
 crime and the uncanny, 149–50
 criticism and reviews, 153, 154, 709
 as cult fiction, 165
 and degeneration, 54, 174–5, 176, 249, 441,
 457, 601, 651–2, 738
 and disability, 181, 183
 and domestic Gothic, 186
 dramatization, 239, 406
 dreams, 204
 and film, 236, 238–9, 239–40, 241, 242, 243,
 272, 292, 314, 493, 669, 673–4
 as horror fiction, 330–31
 and hypnotism, 251, 336
 and imperial Gothic, 34, 249, 330–31, 340,
 341, 512
 and intertextuality, 351, 383, 451
 madness and the grotesque, 309
 and Marsh’s *The Beetle*, 420
 medical profession in, 440, 441, 593
 modernist references to, 451
 and monstrosity, 456, 457
 and New England sources, 466
 and penny dreadfuls, 489, 708
 and Protestantism, 523–4, 650–51
 race and xenophobia, 493, 540, 616
 radio adaptation, 550
 and Roman Catholicism, 568
 and science, 121, 593, 594
 and secret histories, 601
 sex and sexuality, 226, 457, 616
 Sublime and hero-villain, 657

- Stoker, Bram (*cont'd*)
 and taboos, 666
 and technologies, 651, 672, 673, 692
 treatment of mental illness, 51–2
 and urban Gothic, 206, 704
 Van Helsing figure, 71, 122, 213, 314, 336, 440, 441, 715
Dracula's Guest and Other Weird Stories, 650
A Glimpse of America, 651
 “How 7 Went Mad”, 650
 “The Invisible Giant”, 650
The Jewel of the Seven Stars, 242, 243, 249, 458, 650, 652
Lady Athlyne, 650, 651
The Lady of the Shroud, 650, 651, 652
The Lair of the White Worm, 650, 652
The Man, 650, 652
 “The Man from Shorrox”, 651
Miss Betty, 650, 652
The Mystery of the Sea, 650, 651
Personal Reminiscences of Henry Irving, 649–50
 “The Primrose Path”, 649
 “The Rose Prince”, 650
 “The Shadow Builder”, 650
The Shoulder of Shasta, 650, 651, 652
The Snake's Pass, 650–51
Snowbound, 650
Under the Sunset, 650
The Watter's Mou', 650, 651
- Stoker, Dacre: *Dracula The Un-Dead*, 710
- Stoker, Florence (*née* Balcombe), 239, 272, 523
- Stolberg, Christian and Friedrich, 654
- Stolberg, Frederic Leopold, 97
- Stopkewich, Lynne, 110
- Storace, Stephen
The Haunted Tower, 485, 486
Lodoïska, 485–6
The Pirates, 485, 486
- Storm, Theodor: *Der Schimmelreiter*, 275
- Stowe, Harriet Beecher, 465, 466
Uncle Tom's Cabin, 631
- Straub, Peter, 12
Ghost Story, 281
- Street, George Edmund, 42
- Strick, Philip, 425
- Strieber, Whitley: *The Hunger*, 709–10
- Strindberg, August, 271
The Father, 446
Miss Julie, 446
- String of Pearls, The* (penny dreadful), 489, 504
- Strobl, Karl Hans, 275
- Strong, Edward, Senior, 41
- structuralism and the uncanny, 700
- Student of Prague, The* (film), 238, 271, 276, 529
- Sturm und Drang*, 96, 98, 274, 398, 573, 653–5, 661, 707
- subcultures
 and Japanese Gothic, 370
see also Goth (subculture)
- subjectivity and self
 and Henry James's psychologized Gothic, 367, 368, 510
 and modernism, 450, 452, 453
 and monstrosity, 457
 and narcissism in Carter, 115
 and Other in Jewish Gothic, 375, 376, 377
 and portraits, 508, 509, 510
 and Southern Gothic, 633–4
 and the Sublime, 573
 transformation and costume and masks, 423
 and Victorian Gothic, 715
 and Welsh Gothic, 731
 and Wilde's *Dorian Gray*, 740
see also doubles; identity; interiority; unconscious
- Sublime, the, 65, 653, 655–8
 and the abyss, 4
 and art, 351, 656
 Burke's definition, 572–3
 and cyberspace, 171
 and drama, 201
 environment and the Gothic, 217
 and evil in Schiller's work, 591
 and landscape, 210, 596, 597, 656, 730
 and *A Nightmare on Elm Street*, 472
 and phobia, 491
 and queer Gothic, 536
 and race and Other, 538
 Radcliffe, 351, 402, 545, 546–7, 566, 580, 656, 657
 and Rice's work, 560
 Romanticism, 572–3, 579, 591, 655
 and ruins, 579–80
 Schiller on, 591–2
 and Scottish landscape, 596, 597
 and secret societies, 602
 and sensibility, 612
 and terror, 201, 538, 573, 592, 612, 655, 656–7, 683
 and the uncanny, 700
 “subliminal consciousness”, 526, 530
- suburban Gothic, 20, 60, 247, 312, 494, 658–60
- the Amityville Horror, 23–5, 659
- Jackson, 363, 659

- Sue, Eugène, 587
Mysteries of Paris, 600
- Suehiro Maruo, 419
- Suffocation* (film), 49
- Suicide Circle* (film), 371
- Sully, James, 37
- Summers, Montague, xxxv, 154, 356, 486, 686, 687
- Sumsion, Thomas, 41
- Sunset Beach* (TV series), 678
- superhero comics, 126–7, 131
- supernatural, the, **660–64**
 Amityville Horror, 24–5, 659
 Asian Gothic, 45–6, 48, 49, 371, 372
 Bürger's ballads, 96–8
 Coleridge and *Lyrical Ballads*, 571, 573
 and drama, 198–200, 201, 202
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 250–51
 and folklore, 252–3
 functional role, 552
 and games, 265, 675
 and German Gothic, 274
 and Graveyard Poets, 305–6, 660–61
 Henry James's psychologized Gothic, 279, 280, 367–8, 452
 Hogg, 327–8, 598
 Japanese Gothic, 371, 372
 Kipling, 385–6
 and Lewis's *Castle Spectre*, 198–200, 400
 and the macabre, **408–9**
 and Marsh's *The Beetle*, 420
 and masks, veils, and disguises, 422, 491–2
 New England Gothic, 466
 New Zealand Gothic, 470
 Nodier, 475
 and penny dreadfuls, 489, 490, 707
 and poetry, 660–61, 747
 and portraits, 317, 507–9
 Rohmer's Orientalist stories, 564
 sexual relations in Rice's work, 558
 and slasher movies, 628
 slavery and the Gothic, 541
 and Southern Gothic, 633
 and spiritualist activity, 645
 and suburban Gothic, 659–60
 and technologies, 672, 673, 674, 692
 terror and pleasure, 655, 657, 683
 and Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, 145–6, 572, 573, 574–5, 724–5
 in Wharton's work, 736
 Woolf's modernism, 451
 Wordsworth, 662, 748–9, 750
- see also* apparition; curse; “explained supernatural”; ghost stories; possession; spiritualism; uncanny, the; vampire fiction
- Supernatural* (TV series), 680
 “supernatural romance”, 49, 279, 300, 301, 332
 surface and masks, veils, and disguises, 421, 424
- Surrealism, 221, 222, 245, 708
- survival horror games, 268
- Suspense* (comic), 129
Suspense (radio series), 550
- Suspira* (film), 223
- Sussman, Charlotte, 132
- Suzuki, Kōji: *Ringu* book series, 374
- Svengali* (film), 616
- Swain, Edmund Gill, 370
- Swamp Thing* (comic), 126, 299
Swamp Thing (comic character), 126–7
- Swan, Susan: *Wives of Bath*, 396
- Swan, The* (TV series), 681, 682
- Swarm, The* (film), 455
- Swedenborgianism, 61, 62, 167, 352, 391, 644
- Sweeney Todd* (film, 1936), 240
Sweeney Todd (film, 2007), 243
- Swift, Jonathan, 426, 727
- Swimming Pool* (film), 247
- Symbolism, 250, 497, 582
- Symons, Ralph, 40
- synesthesia and Baudelaire, 62–3
- taboo, 74, 81, 530, **665–7**, 752
see also incest
- Tacky's Rebellion (1760), 27, 28, 539
- Tagore, Rabindranath, 48
- Taiwan: Asian Gothic, 49
- Takami, Kōshun: *Battle Royale*, 374
- Takarazuka Revue in Japan, 370
- Takemoto, Novala: *Kamikaze Girls/Shimotsuma Monogatari* (film), 371
- Takizawa Bakin: *Tale of Eight Dogs*, 418
- Talbot, Bryan, 130
Alice in Sunderland, 128
- Tale of Genji, The* (Japanese medieval text), 371
- Tale of Two Sisters, A* (film), 48
- Tales from the Crypt* (comic), 129
- tales of terror, 75, 353, 492, **667–8**, 676, 684
 and Lemoine, **393–4**
 and Scottish Gothic, 597–8
see also penny dreadfuls
- Tales of Terror! or, More Ghosts* (bluebook), 393
- Tales of the Unusual* (film omnibus), 373
- Talfourd, Thomas Noon, 542, 543, 547
- Tanizaki, Jun'ichirō, 372

- Tarantula* (film), 455
 Tarchetti, Igino Ugo, 222
 Tartt, Donna, 19
 The Secret History, 601
 The Little Friend, 296
 Tasmanian Gothic, 57–8
Taste the Blood of Dracula (film), 314
 Tattersall, Jill, 221
 taxonomy and encyclopedias, xxxiii–xxxiv
 Taylor, Alfred Swaine, 500
 Taylor, Jenny Bourne, 118
 Taylor, Laurie N., 172
 Taylor, Tom: *The Ticket of Leave Man*, 445–6
 Taylor, William, 96, 97, 653, 655
 teaching the Gothic, 668–72
 see also Gothic Studies
 technologies, 594, 672–6
 and Asian Gothic, 48, 373
 and crime, 149, 151
 and cyberspace, 170–71
 and games, 269, 675
 and ghost stories, 278, 280, 594, 692
 Japanese *kaidan* films, 373
 and melodrama, 445
 Melville's distrust of progress, 447–8
 and radio dramas, 550
 and spectrality, 641
 and Stoker's work, 651, 652, 672, 692
 and taboo, 666
 technophobia, 494
 and theory of the Gothic, 692
 and the uncanny, 672–3, 674, 702
 and vampire fiction, 651, 672, 673, 692, 709
 and Walpole's *Castle of Otranto*, 552
 and zombies, 755
 see also science and the Gothic; steampunk fiction
 teen Gothic *see* youth culture
 Tegg, Thomas, 393, 676
 telepathy, 525
 television, xxxvi, 677–83
 disability, 182
 Hammer House productions, 313, 315, 679
 and melodrama, 446
 popular culture and the Gothic, 504
 and spectrality, 641
 and suburban Gothic, 659
 technology and the Gothic, 674
 vampire fiction, 136–7, 301, 617, 679–80, 681
Tell Me Something (film), 49
Tell-Tale Magazine, The, 393, 741
 temporality and teaching the Gothic, 669–70
 Tem, Steve Rasnic, 105
 Tencin, Mme de: *Mémoires du comte de Comminge*, 255–6
 Tennant, Emma
 The Bad Sister, 297
 Two Women of London, 297
Terminator films, 666
Terrific Register, The (periodical), 177
 terror, 65, 683–6
 bluebooks, 75–6
 Bürger's "Lenora", 97
 Carter, 114
 contemporary Gothic and the uncanny, 138
 and Dickens, 178, 179–80, 718
 and drama, 201
 and film, 237
 and game-playing, 268
 (Stephen) King on, 382
 Lee's ghost stories, 452
 MacDonald's Gothic and repentance, 410–11
 pain and theory of the Gothic, 689
 and phobia, 268, 455, 491–5
 and pleasure, 655, 656–7, 683
 and racial Other, 538, 539, 540
 Radcliffe, 123, 147, 491–2, 683–4
 Rice, 560
 Schiller on the Sublime, 592
 Scottish Gothic and the Highlands, 598
 and Shelley's *Frankenstein*, 619
 and the Sublime, 201, 538, 573, 592, 612, 655, 656–7, 683
 and the supernatural, 683–4
 and Walpole, 725
 Wilkinson's bluebooks, 741
 (Tennessee) Williams, 743
 see also phobia; tales of terror
 terrorism, 138, 168, 685
 "terrorist" school, 574, 575
 Terry, John Quinlan, 44
Testament du Dr. Cordelier, Le (TV film), 246
Tetsuo I-II (film series), 48, 373
 Teuthold, Peter: *The Necromancer*, 398–9
Texas Chainsaw Massacre, The (film, 1974), 243, 319, 627
 texts
 fragments, 353–4
 hypertext novel, 675
 and spectrality, 639, 640–41, 642–3, 690–91
 see also embedded texts; intertext
 Tezuka Osamu, 418
 Thackeray, William Makepeace, 14, 365
 Thailand: Asian Gothic, 46, 48, 49

- theater *see* drama; melodrama; opera
 “Theatre of the Grotesque, The”, 309
Them! (film), 454, 455
 Theorin, Johan
 The Darkest Room, 589
 Echoes from the Dead, 589
 theory, xxxv, 295, **686–93**
 cyborg theory, 673
 and doubles, 195
 French theory, 518, 528, 669–70
 and spectrality, 638–9, 690–91, 701
 and taboo, 666
 and teaching the Gothic, 669–70
 and the uncanny, 691, 699–702
 and vampires, 689
 see also criticism; poststructuralism and the
 Gothic; psychoanalysis
 Theosophy, 71, 323, 563
Thing, The (The Thing from Another World) (film,
 1951), 454, 493–4
 Third Pointed Gothic style, 39, 41
13B (film), 49
This Magazine is Haunted (comic), 129
 Thomas, Dylan, 383
 The Death of the King’s Canary, 161
 Thomas, Gerald, 242
 Thomas, Gwyn: *The Dark Philosophers*, 732
 Thomas, Philip, 309
 Thomas, Scarlett: *The End of Mr. Y*, 302
 Thompson, Alice, **693–5**
 The Existential Detective, 694
 The Falconer, 694, 695
 Justine, 694
 Killing Time, 693–4
 Pandora’s Box, 694
 Pharos: A Ghost Story, 694–5
 Thompson, Stith, 253
 Thoms, William John, 252
 Thomson, Henry, 597
 “Le Revenant”, 667
 Thomson, James: “City of Dreadful Night”, 704
 Thomson, R. G., 184
 Thoreau, Henry David, 447
 Walden, 217
 Thornton, Sarah, 415
Three-Fingered Jack narrative, 630
 Tibet, David, 160
 Tieck, Ludwig, 191, 275, 324, 523, 661
 William Lovell, 603
 Tigon British Film Productions, 242, 315
 Tillotson, John, 612
Tim Burton’s Corpse Bride (film), 100
 Tintern Abbey, 580
Tiramisu (film), 49
 Tisci, Riccardo, 424
Tits “n” Clits (comic), 130
tobae (manga caricatures), 417
 Toba Sōjō: *Caricatures of Animals*, 417
 Todd, Sweeney (character), 126, 240, 489
To the Devil a Daughter (film), 242, 315
 Todorov, Tzvetan, 581, 700
 Toer, Pramoedya Ananta, 48
 Toller, Ernst, 271
 Tolstoy, A. K. (Aleksey), 583
 “Uпыr”, 708
 tombs *see* burial; crypt motif
 Tompkin, Jane, 517–18
 Toole, John Kennedy: *A Confederacy of Dunces*, 81
 Toomer, Jean, 633
 Cane, 9
Tooth Fairy, The (film), 494
Torchwood (TV series), 594
 Toro, Guillermo del, 239, 243
 Torok, Maria, 161–2, 689–90
 torture, 379, 385
 and the Inquisition, 346, 347
 “torture porn” films, 243, 373, 629
 tourism
 “dark tourism”, 505
 tourists as victims, 720
 travel writing, 546, 547, 661, 730
 Tourneur, Jacques, 244, 247
 Tourneur, Maurice, 245
Tower of Shadows (comic), 130
 Townshend, Dale, 399, 691–2
 toys: merchandising and the Gothic, 505
 traces and spectrality, 639
 tradition
 rural traditions, 505–6, 601
 see also folklore
 Trafford, F. G. *see* Riddell, Charlotte
 trance states, 335–6, 440, 442–3, 525
 transcendentalism, 447
Transfer (film), 157
 transgender and lesbian Gothic, 396
 transgression, 307, 308, 387–8, 689, 701, 739
 and the abyss, 5
 and campus Gothic, 107
 and doubles, 9
 French film and Gothic, 246, 247, 254, 255
 McGrath, 435, 436
 and monstrosity, 60
 and race, 538, 539
 and sexuality, 280, 387, 394, 535, 689

- transgression (*cont'd*)
 transgressor fiction, 299
see also hubris; incest; psychoanalysis; taboo
- translations
 and Asian Gothic studies, 47
 and Dutch Gothic, 213–14
 and European Gothic, 222, 582
 and French Gothic, 256, 484
 and Russian Gothic, 222, 582
 and Scandinavian Gothic, 587
 and Schiller's work, 484, 603
 and *Sturm und Drang*, 654, 655
- transmigration of souls (*gilgul*), 375
- transnational Gothic, xxxvi, xxxvii, 219, 692–3
- transvestitism in Lathom's work, 387–8
- travel writing, 546, 547, 661, 730
- Trigg, D., 702
- Trilby* (film), 237, 616
- Trilogy of Terror* (film), 425
- Trouble Everyday* (film), 247
- Troublesome Nights* film series, 49
- True Blood* (TV series), 226, 301, 332, 504, 617, 681
- True Crime Comics*, 128
- Truffaut, Françoise, 246
- Tryon, Thomas: *Harvest Home*, 20, 601
- Tschink, Cajetan: *Victim of Magical Delusion*, 603
- Tuite, Clara, 535
- Turgenev, Ivan
 "Clara Milich", 222, 583
 "Faust", 583
 "Phantoms", 222, 583
- Turner, Julia, 626
- Turner, Victor, 401, 402
- Twain, Mark, 465
 "Matter of Hannibal", 18
28 Days Later (film), 331, 441, 755
28 Weeks Later (film), 755
Twilight saga, 21–2, 137, 301, 332, 679, 695–8, 710
 and domestic Gothic, 186–7
 film versions, 243, 505, 617, 670, 697
Twilight Zone, The (TV series), 425
Twin Peaks (TV series), 504, 678–9
- twins: voodoo cult of twins, 721
- Twins Effect, The* (film), 49
- Twins of Evil* (film), 315
- Two Faces of Dr. Jekyll, The* (film), 242, 314
- 2000AD (comic), 130
- Tymms, Ralph, 195
- Typing of the Dead* (game), 269
- Tytler, Alexander, 484
- Udolpho Press, xxxv
- Ueda, Akinari
 "The House Amid the Thickets/Homecoming", 372
Ugetsu Monogatari, 372
Ugetsu Monogatari (film), 372
Ugetsu Monogatari stories, 372–3
- ultramontanism, 523
- Umezu Kazuo: *Drifting Classroom*, 419
- uncanny, the, 699–703
 and anti-Semitism, 32
 apparition, 36
 Atwood, 54
 Beckford, 147
 Blackwood and domestic space, 290
 Canadian Gothic, 110
 comic Gothic, 122, 123–4
 commodity Gothicism, 133
 contemporary Gothic, 136, 138
 and crime, 144–51
 and disability, 182–3
 and doubles, 149, 195, 529
 du Maurier, 212
 and family, 226
 and folklore, 253
 French films, 247
 Freud on Hoffmann, 325, 328–9, 353, 529–30, 673, 699, 700, 701
 and games, 675
 and German Gothic, 274
 Godwin, 282
 Hogg, 327, 598
 and horror fiction, 328–9, 332
 and Jewish Gothic, 375, 376–7
 Kafka, 380
 Kipling, 385
 and lesbian Gothic, 395–6
 Lovecraft, 405
 Machen, 412
 and nature, 289, 290
 and poststructuralism, 518–19
 and psychoanalytical theory, 529–30
 Scandinavian Gothic, 588
 Scotland and Scottish Gothic, 597, 598
 (May) Sinclair, 625, 626
 slavery and the Gothic, 541
 and Southern Gothic, 632, 633, 634, 635
 and the Sublime, 700
 and technologies, 672–3, 674, 702
 and television, 641, 677–8
 and theory, 691, 699–702
 Thompson, 694, 695

- and urban Gothic, 704–5
 Welsh Gothic, 730, 731, 732
 Wharton, 736
 Wordsworth, 750
see also Freud: “The Uncanny”; supernatural, the
 unconscious, 74, 194, 526–7
 Brown, 85, 86, 88
 and repression, 527, 531
see also dreams; psychoanalysis; subjectivity and
 self
- underclass as Other, 340–41, 705
Union Jack (boys magazine), 419
 Unitarianism and Radcliffe, 543
 United States *see* American Gothic
 Universal studios, 237, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 314,
 406, 505
- unreliable narrators, 16, 17, 234, 448, 648, 716
 Hogg’s *Confessions*, 327, 647
 James’s *The Turn of the Screw*, 127, 150, 250
 McGrath, 432, 433, 436, 437
 Stevenson’s *Master of Ballantrae*, 647
 Wharton, 736
 Wilde’s *Dorian Gray*, 740
Untold Story, The (film), 49
- Updike, John
A Month of Sundays, 467
Roger’s Version, 467
 S., 467
The Witches of Eastwick, 467
- Uphoff, Manon, 214
- urban fantasy, 297, 300, 332
- urban Gothic, 14, 16–17, 703–6, 718–19
Angel, 26–7
 Brite, 80–81
 Brown, 85, 86–7, 88
 Carter, 297
 and De Quincey, 174
 Dickens, 177, 704, 718, 719
 and drug addiction, 206–7
 “flâneur” figure, 63–4, 176, 453
 Herbert, 318
 and Japanese *kaidan* stories, 373
 McGrath, 435–6, 437–8
 Machen, 412
 Newgate novels, 712–13
 New Zealand Gothic, 469
 phobia and city space, 492–3
 and postfeminist Gothic, 516
 psychogeography, 300, 669, 705
 Reynolds, 555
 Rohmer’s Chinatown stories, 562–3
 secret histories of cities, 600–601
 Stoker’s *Dracula*, 206, 704
 Victorian Gothic and the supernatural, 662–3
 and zombies, 755–6
Urban Legend (film), 107
- Urquart, Jane, 111
- Utagawa Kuniyoshi, 418
- Uthaug, Roar, 589
- Uzumaki* (film), 374
- V (TV series), 617
- Vadim, Roger, 247
- Valancourt Books, 140
- “vamp” in films, 616
- Vampire Circus* (film), 242
- Vampire Diaries, The* (TV series), 677, 680
- vampire fiction, 707–711
 and abjection, 3
 American Gothic, 19, 21
Angel, 25–7
 anti-Semitism, 34–5, 493
 Asian Gothic, 46
 Baudelaire, 62
 Benson’s women characters, 67
 blood, 74–5, 689
 Braddon, 79
 Brite, 80
 capitalism and future of Gothic, 261
 comics and graphic novels, 128
 contemporary Gothic, 136–7, 300–301, 709–10
 and domestic Gothic, 186–7
 and environmental discourse, 218
 and family, 226
 and film, 238–40, 242, 243, 246
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 249
 “flâneur” figure, 64
 French Gothic, 255, 473, 474
 and future Gothic, 689
 games, 265, 266–7
 and German Expressionism, 272
 as global phenomenon, 223
 “Gorbals Vampire”, 136
 and Goth, 284
 as horror fiction, 329, 330–31, 332
 and intertextuality, 351, 353, 383, 710
 Le Fanu, 392, 708, 715
 and lesbian Gothic, 394, 395, 616, 710
 liminality and marginalization, 322, 401, 402,
 535, 557–8
 McGrath, 437
 New England Gothic, 21, 466, 467
 Old World vampires in Rice’s work, 753–4
 and postcolonial Gothic, 512

- vampire fiction (*cont'd*)
 postwar writing, 297, 300–301
 and psychoanalytical theory, 529, 530
 and queer Gothic, 300, 535, 558
 race and Other, 253
 and Roman Catholicism, 557, 558, 566
 and Romanticism, 91, 707–8
 Scandinavian Gothic, 243, 587, 588, 589
 and sex, 26, 246, 648, 710, 715
 as spectacle, 637
 Stevenson, 648
 Stoker's *Dracula* as archetype of, 79, 708–9
 and technology, 651, 672, 673, 692, 709
 television, 136–7, 301, 617, 679–80, 681
 and theory, 689
 Victorian Gothic, 715
 and xenophobia, 493, 616
see also *Buffy the Vampire Slayer*; Polidori: *The Vampire*; Rice; Stoker: *Dracula*; *Twilight* saga
- Vampire Lovers, The* (film), 315, 616
Vampires, Les (film), 245
Vampyr (film), 239, 240
Vampyre Story, A (game), 265, 266–7
 Van Ash, Cay, 563–4
 Van Druten, John: *Bell, Book and Candle*, 745
Van Helsing (film), 243
 Van Sloan, Edward, 241
 van Thal, Herbert: *Pan Horror Stories*, 317–18
 Van Vechten, Carl, 104, 413
 Varma, Devendra Prasad, xxxv, 154, 295, 686–7
Varney the Vampire (penny dreadful), xxxvi, 489, 504, 708
 Vasari, Giorgio, 306
Vault of Horror, The (comic), 129
 Veidt, Conrad, 238, 239
 veils, 422
see also masks, veils, and disguises
 venereal disease, 19, 34, 493
 vengeful spirits in Japanese Gothic, 371
 Verdi, Giuseppe: *Rigoletto*, 169
 Verhoeven, Paul, 215
 Verne, Jules, 674, 726, 727, 728, 729
Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea, 149
Versus (film), 373
 Vertigo (comic imprint), 127
Vertigo (film), 493
 victim, Gothic heroine as
 Carter and female masochism, 112–13, 116
 and Collins, 119, 120, 714
 and “Death and the Maiden” trope, 408–9
 and de Sade's work, 585
 and female Gothic, 688
 female invalidism, 372, 373, 412
 and feminism, 515
 final girl in slasher movies, 107, 108, 472, 627, 628
 and inheritance, 344, 345
 and misogyny, 448–9
 Poe and death of a beautiful woman, 498
 and Rice's vampires, 558
 and ritual sacrifice and rescue operas, 484
 and Scottish Gothic, 597
 and sensation fiction, 607, 714
 and Stoker's work, 652
see also slasher movies; vampire fiction
- Victim, The* (film), 49
 “victim feminism”, 515
 Victoria, queen of Great Britain, 711
 Victorian Gothic, xxxvi, 220, **711–18**
 and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 29–30, 629–30
 and commodity Gothicism, 133
 crime and the uncanny, 148–9
 and cults, 167
 and doubles, 192
 and family, 226
 and games, 267
 ghost stories, 278–9
 and hypnotism, 335–6
 and inheritance, 344–5
 penny dreadfuls, 126, 165, 182, 257, **489–90**, 707, 733–4
 phobic stories, 492–3
 and postcolonial criticism, 338–9
 Riddell's stories, 561–2
 and science, 592
 sex and moral codes, 615–16
 and the supernatural, 662–3
 and terror, 684–5
 transition to modernism, 451–2, 625–6
 urban Gothic, 703–4
see also *fin-de-siècle* Gothic; neo-Victorian fiction; sensation fiction
- Victorian Studies, 140
Videodrome (film), 158, 674
 videogames *see* games
 “video nasties” and moral panics, 331, 752
 Vidler, Anthony, 700, 701
 Villa Diodati, Lake Geneva, 101, 502, 620, 707
 village Gothic, **718–20**, 727, 729, 738, 739
 villainesses and femmes fatales
 and African American Gothic, 29
 Beckford's *Vathek*, 65

- Collins's *Armadale*, 119–20
 and film noir, 7
 and imperial Gothic, 339–40, 539–40
 and misogyny, 67, 449, 615
onryō figure in Japan, 371
 and poison, 500–501
 sensation fiction, 607, 608, 609, 611
 in Stoker's work, 652
see also monstrosity: and femininity; witchcraft
- villains
 aristocratic villains, 82, 97, 101, 148, 608
 Collins, 119, 714
 and crime, 146–7
 evil masculinity and Carter's work, 114, 115
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 249, 251
 hubris and fate, 229
 and inheritance, 344, 345
 moral ambiguity in Lewis's *The Monk*, 399
see also hero-villains; scientists and medical men
 as villains
- Vincent* (film), 99
- Vine, Barbara (Ruth Rendell), 532
- violence, 383, 449, 717
see also horror film genre; rape and sexual
 violence; sadomasochism; serial killers;
 torture
- Visigoths, 565
- Visiteurs du soir, Les* (film), 245
- Visual Kei transgender movement, 370, 371
- Vitruvius, 306
- vivisection, 51–2, 340, 412, 440–41, 727, 728
- Vizenor, Gerald, 19
- Volney, Comte de, 83, 85, 580
- Voltaire, 36, 255, 748
- voodoo, 80, 720–22, 751, 752, 753
 Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 27, 28, 30
- Voss, Johann Heinrich, 654
- vulnerability, 268–9, 449
see also victim, Gothic heroine as
- Vulpius, C. A., 214
- Vyver, Bertha, 139
- Wachsfigurenkabinett, Das* (film), 239, 272
- Wächter, Georg Philipp Ludwig Leonhard *see*
 Weber, Veit
- Wackenroder, Wilhelm Heinrich, 324
- Wada-Marciano, Mitsuyo, 373
- Wagner, Tamara S., 47
- Wainwright, Thomas, 501
- Waite, A. E., 160, 413
- Wakefield, H. R.: "He Cometh and He Passeth By!";
 161
- Walker, Alice: *The Third Life of Grange Copeland*,
 450
- Walker, George, 582
- Walking Dead, The* (comic), 128
- Wallace, Alfred Russel, 645
- Wallace, Diana, 396, 515
- Wallach, Rick, 434
- Walpole, Horace, 95, 220, 581, 723–6
 and Gothic genre, 142, 444, 551–2, 565, 572,
 573, 574–5, 661, 724, 748
 Herculaneum tour, 579
 on hybridity and the Gothic, 294, 350
 as influence on Radcliffe, 544
 and misogyny, 197, 382
 private printing press, 724
 and Protestantism, 521, 565
 sexuality and queer readings, 529, 534, 614, 723
 Strawberry Hill, 41, 141, 579, 688, 723–4
 and taboo, 665–6
The Castle of Otranto, 54, 75, 112, 119, 129
 apparition, 36, 141–2, 143, 146, 456–7
 and comic Gothic, 122–3, 724, 725
 and counterfeit, 141–2, 143, 146, 565, 688,
 724–5
 crime and the uncanny, 144–6
 and cryptonymy, 162
 as cult fiction, 165
 and cults, 166–7
 and curse, 169, 507
 and domestic Gothic, 185
 and doubles, 190
 and family, 225
 and female Gothic, 232
 and film, 237
 hubris and fate, 229
 and hybridity, 350
 as influence, 139, 198, 237, 291, 317, 382, 489,
 551, 553, 725, 735
 and inheritance, 344, 485, 665
 intertextuality and embedded texts, 350,
 353–4, 383, 565, 724
 and monstrosity, 456–7
 as political allegory, 389, 725
 portraits and the Gothic, 507–8
 prefaces, 141, 142, 166, 551–2, 572, 575,
 724–5, 748
 and psychoanalysis, 529
 and Reeve's *The Old English Baron*, 551–2,
 553
 religious skepticism, 565
 sex and status of women, 614
 and the Sublime, 573

- Walpole, Horace (*cont'd*)
 and the supernatural, 145–6, 572, 573, 574–5, 724–5
Hieroglyphic Tales, 724, 725
The Mysterious Mother (drama), 444, 724, 735
 and incest, 196–7, 342, 457, 665, 725
- Walpole, Sir Robert, 723, 724
- Walters, Mike, 551
- Wandering Jew figure, 33–5, 228, 375, 377, 711–12
 and Maturin's *Melmoth the Wanderer*, 34, 351, 429
- war, 212, 246, 271
 American Civil War and Bierce, 68
 and apparitions, 37
 and comic Gothic, 124
 and domestic Gothic, 186
 and ghost stories, 280
 and Gothic imagination, 292–3
 and Hoffmann, 324
 and Kipling's work, 385, 386
 Machen's "The Bowmen", 280, 413
 and theatrical spectacles, 636–7
 and urban Gothic, 705
 "war on terror", 685
 and Wheatley's fiction, 737–8
- Ward, Arthur Henry *see* Rohmer, Sax
- Ward, Elizabeth Stuart Phelps, 17
- Ward Lock, 420
- Ware, Malcolm, 543
- Warin, J. J. Regnault, 214
- Warner, Marina, 672
- Warren, Samuel: *Passages from the Diary of a Late Physician*, 667
- Warton, Thomas, 569–70, 571, 613
- Warwick, A., 421
- Warwickshire and Gothic Revival, 41, 44
- War of the Worlds* (radio broadcast), 21
- Watchmen* (comic), 127, 128
- Waters, Sarah, 112, 364
Affinity, 137, 235, 300, 352, 594
Fingersmith, 52–3, 137, 235, 300
The Little Stranger, 137, 301
The Night Watch, 395
- Watt, D. P., 281
- Watt, James, 198, 552
- Waxworks* (film), 239, 272
- wealth
 in Rice's work, 558–9
see also inheritance; property
- Weaver, Raymond, 448
- Webb, Francis, 55
- Webber, Andrew J., 193, 194
- Weber, Samuel, 641
- Weber, Veit (Georg Philipp Ludwig Leonhard Wächter), 146, 214
Sagen der Vorzeit, 221
- Weber, William, 24
- Webling, Peggy, 240
- Webster, Nesta Helen, 606
- Wedekind, Frank, 271
- Wedgwood, Josiah, 543
- Wegener, Paul, 238, 240, 272
- Weimar Republic, 239, 271
- "weird": "wyrd" and fate, 228
- Weird* (comic), 130
- Weird Chills* (comic), 129
- weird tales, 19
- Weird Tales* (periodical), 403, 425, 743
- Weishaupt, Adam, 167, 603
- Weiss, Peter: *Marat/Sade*, 586
- Weitz, Chris, 697
- Welch, Chris, 130
- Weldon, Fay, 112
The Life and Loves of a She-Devil, 125, 297
- Welles, Orson: *War of the Worlds* broadcast, 21
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, first Duke of, 567–8
- Wells, H. G. (Herbert George), 121, **726–30**
 on fantastic in his work, 728–9
 and imperial Gothic, 340, 341, 540, 727
 intertextuality and science, 352
 reviews of work, 726, 728
 scientific background, 726, 728
 scientific romances, 340, 420, 594, 727
 "The Argonauts of the Air", 727
 "The Chronic Argonauts", 727
 "The Country of the Blind", 729
The Croquet Player, 729
 "The Empire of the Ants", 729
The First Men on the Moon, 728
The Food of the Gods, 729
 "The Inexperienced Ghost", 103–4
The Invisible Man, 727
The Island of Dr. Moreau, 167, 176, 352, 440–41, 594, 666
 and evolutionary theory, 540, 593
 and scientific experiment, 149, 340, 727, 728
 "The Land Ironclads", 729
 "Man of the Year Million", 728
The Plattner and Other Stories, 727
 "Pollock and the Porroh Man", 36
 "The Red Room", 279
 "The Story of the Inexperienced Ghost", 279
 "The Story of the Late Mr. Elvisham", 727
Text-Book of Biology, 728

- The Time Machine*, 249, 340, 674, 726–7, 729
 “Under the Knife”, 279
The War in the Air, 729
The War of the Worlds, 21, 149, 176, 250, 340, 420, 727, 728
The World Set Free, 729
- Welsh Gothic, xxxvi, 413, **730–33**
see also Machen
- Welty, Eudora, 19, 632, 634
- Werewolf of London, The* (film), 240
- werewolves, 19, **733–5**
Buffy the Vampire Slayer, 91
 Carter’s feminist fiction, 331
 comics and graphic novels, 128
 Dutch Gothic, 214
 and environmental discourse, 218
 film, 240, 241, 242, 314, 733, 734
 and Kipling’s work, 385, 734
 and liminality, 401, 402
 and psychoanalysis, 530
 Rice, 557
 Scandinavian Gothic, 587, 588
 and *Twilight* series, 697
- Wertham, Fredric, 129
- Wes Craven’s New Nightmare*, 628
- Wesley, John, 521
- Westerns and the Gothic, 433, 434
- Westminster Abbey, London, 39, 41
- Westminster Palace, London, 42, 137
- Westmorland Gazette*, 173, 174
- Whale, James, 236, 240, 292
- Wharton, Edith, 17, 20, 21, 250, 279, 293, **735–7**
 “All Souls”, 736
Beatrice Palmato (fragment), 735
 “Bewitched”, 736
The Buccaneers, 735
Ethan Frome, 19, 467, 735
 “The Eyes”, 736
Ghosts, 289, 735
The Gods Arrive, 735
House of Mirth, 735
Hudson River Bracketed, 735
 “Miss Mary Pask”, 736
The Mother’s Recompense, 735
 “Pomegranate Seed”, 280
Summer, 19, 735
Twilight Sleep, 735
The Writing of Fiction, 735
- Wharton, Joseph and Thomas, 304
- Wheatley, Dennis, 242, 318, 441, 600, **737–9**
 “The Dennis Wheatley Library of the Occult”
 (editor), 737
- The Devil Rides Out*, 161, 242, 425, 480, 737, 738
Gateway to Hell, 737
The Haunting of Toby Jugg, 737
The Ka of Gifford Hillary, 737
The Satanist, 737
Strange Conflict, 737
They Used Dark Forces, 737
To the Devil a Daughter, 737, 738
- Wheatley, Helen, 677, 679
- Whedon, Joss, 25, 90
- Where Got Ghost?* (film), 49
- Whissen, Thomas Reed, 164
- White, Antonia: *Frost in May*, 396
- White, Eric, 485
- White, Patricia, 395
- White, Patrick: *Voss*, 55
- White, Thomas W., 498
- Whitehead, Henry S., 722
- White Zombie* (film), 30, 240, 292, 407, 722, 751–2, 753
- Whitney, Phyllis A., 221, 233
- Whittier, John Greenleaf, 465, 467
- Wicca (modern witchcraft), 746
- Wicke, Jennifer, 672
- Wicker Man, The* (film, 1973), 601, 719
- Wieland, Christoph Martin, 654
Private History of Peregrinus Proteus the Philosopher, 191, 603
- Wiene, Robert, 238, 240, 292
- Wieten, Alida Alberdina Sibbellina, 543
- Wilcocks, Alexander, 84
- Wild Boys of London, The* (penny dreadful), 489
- Wild Country* (film), 734
- Wilde, Oscar, 412, 712, **739–41**
 and degeneration, 175, 176, 249, 250, 344, 508, 704
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 249, 250, 280
 Hawthorne, 316
 and Irish Gothic, 220, 357
 religious beliefs, 523, 568
 transgressive sexuality and ghost stories, 280
 “The Canterville Ghost”, 103, 279, 739
 “The Fisherman and His Soul”, 193
The Importance of Being Earnest, 193
Lord Arthur Saville’s Crime, 739
 “Pen, Pencil and Poison”, 501
The Picture of Dorian Gray, 220, 341, 673, 739–40
 art and aestheticism, 167, 176, 351, 740
 and degeneration, 176, 250, 344, 508, 704, 738, 740
 and doubles, 149, 193, 250, 308, 740

- Wilde, Oscar (*cont'd*)
 and drug use, 207
 Hawthorne's influence on, 317
 and homosexuality, 149, 616, 666, 740
 and sexual identities, 402
Salomé, 221
- wilderness and hostile environment
 American Gothic, 20
 Atwood, 54, 297
 Australian Gothic, 55–7
 Blackwood, 71, 289–90
 Brown, 86, 88
 Canadian Gothic, 108
 Scandinavian Gothic, 587, 588, 589
 Victorian Gothic, 716
- Wilkins, John, xxxiv
- Wilkinson, Sarah, 75, 544, 741–2
The Bandit of Florence, 742
The Castle Spectre, 77
The Child of Mystery, a Novel, 742
City Nobility, 741–2
The Convent of the Grey Penitents, 742
The Fugitive Countess, 76, 741
The Spectre of Lanmere Abbey, 742
The Subterranean Passage or Gothic Cell, 393
The Thatched Cottage, 741
- Will, Peter, 603
- will
 and addiction, 206, 207
 and fate, 227
- Williams, A., 487
- Williams, Anne, 123, 234–5, 545
- Williams, Cynric R.: *Hamel, the Obeah Man*, 29, 630
- Williams, Raymond, 444
- Williams, T., 472
- Williams, Tennessee, 19, 633, 742–5
 “American Gothic”, 744
A Battle of Angels, 743
Cat on a Hot Tin Roof, 296
 “Desire and the Black Masseur”, 743–4
Fugitive Kind, 744
A House Not Meant to Stand: A Gothic Comedy, 743
Suddenly Last Summer, 296, 743, 744
 “The Vengeance of Nitocris”, 743
- Williams, William Frederick: *The Witcheries of Craig Isaf*, 731
- Williamson, M., 679
- wills *see* inheritance
- Wilson, Angelia R., 634
- Wilson, Angus, 180
- Wilson, Edmund, 150
- Wilson, John, 597
 “Extracts from Gosschen's Diary”, 667
- Wilson, Robert Anton, 606
- Wilson, Sir William, 41
- Wilt, Judith, 451
- Wimmen's Comix* (comic), 130
- Winston, James, 636
- Winter, Douglas E.: “Less than Zombie”, 754–5
- Winter, Jay, 292
- Winter's Bone* (film), 21
- Winterson, Jeanette, 112, 124
The Power Book, 395–6
Sexing the Cherry, 125
- Winthrop, John, Jr., 466
- Wirgman, Charles, 418
- Wisker, Gina, 112, 114, 511
- witchcraft, 745–7
Buffy the Vampire Slayer, 91
 and games, 266
 and gender, 745
 and German Gothic, 274
 and lesbian Gothic, 394–5
 necromancy in the Bible, 463–4
 and queer Gothic, 536
 and Russian Gothic, 584
 Salem witch trials, 15–16, 20, 266, 296, 316, 465, 468
- Welsh Gothic, 731
see also necromancy; occultism; Wheatley
- Witchfinder General* (film), 242, 315, 746
- Witch's Tale, The* (radio series), 550
- Wolf, Leonard, 175
- Wolf, Naomi, 112
- Wolf Creek* (film), 629
- Wolfe, Thomas, 633
Look Homeward Angel, 634
 “Only the Dead Know Brooklyn”, 601
 “Wolf Man” case, 162, 528
Wolf Man, The (film, 1941), 241, 292, 734
Wolfman, The (film, 2010), 734
- Wolfreys, Julian, 690–91, 700
- Wollstonecraft, Mary, 84, 87–8, 101, 281, 282, 553, 619
 and lesbian Gothic, 396
Maria, or The Wrongs of Woman, 225, 232, 449
- women
 abjection and the Other, 330
 Brown's critique of oppression, 87–8
 game characters, 269
 and hypnotism, 335, 336
 and imperial Gothic, 249, 339–40, 539–40

- inheritance and lack of property rights, 344, 345, 614
 and liminality, 402
onryō and female spirits in Japanese Gothic, 371, 372–3
 and oppression, 29, 87, 115, 145, 186, 233
 as poisoners, 500–501
 and postcolonial Gothic, 513–14
 and queer Gothic, 536
 as racial Other, 539–40
 and sensation fiction, 610–11
 sex and legal status, 614
 and slavery, 7, 8, 28–9, 513, 541, 631
 Stoker's neutralization, 652
 and taboos, 665, 666
 underground comics, 130
 and Victorian Gothic, 717
 and witchcraft, 745
 and zombie motif, 30
see also domestic Gothic; female Gothic; female invalidism; imprisonment of women; lesbian Gothic; marriage; misogyny; monstrosity: and femininity; patriarchy; victim, Gothic heroine as; villainesses and femmes fatales; witchcraft
- women writers
 African American Gothic, 10–11
 American Gothic and realism, 17
 in Atwood's work, 53–4
 du Maurier's ambivalence, 210, 211–12, 235
fin-de-siècle Gothic, 250
 and Gothic Scotland novels, 597
 and misogyny, 449
 New England Gothic, 466
 and psychological thrillers, 532
 sensation fiction, 613
 and slavery, 629, 631
 and theory of the Gothic, 687
 Wilkinson and demands on writers, 741, 742
see also female Gothic and individual writers
- Wood, Edward D., Jr., 407
 Wood, Grant: *American Gothic*, 744
 Wood, Mrs. Henry (Ellen)
East Lynne, 607, 611, 714
St. Martin's Eve, 609
The Shadow of Ashlydyat, 185
 Wood, Sally S. B. K.: *Julia, and the Illuminated Baron*, 466
 Woolf, Leonard, 290
 Woolf, Virginia, 290, 450, 452, 626
 on the Gothic, 288
 and Henry James, 289, 451
 and lesbian Gothic, 396
 "A Haunted House", 278, 288–9, 293, 451
 "A Mark on the Wall", 451
Mrs. Dalloway, 451
 "The Mysterious Case of Miss V", 451
Orlando, 288
A Room of One's Own, 451
 "A Sketch of the Past", 451
To the Lighthouse, 451
The Waves, 451
 Wordsworth, Catherine, 173
 Wordsworth, William, 410, 484, 575, 747–50
 Bürger as influence on, 98, 221
 hostility towards the Gothic, 98, 573, 662, 747
 radical past and Gothic work, 748–9
 and the Sublime, 655
 and the supernatural, 662, 748–9, 750
The Borderers, 747, 749
 "Churchyard Among the Mountains", 305
 "The Danish Boy", 662
Descriptive Sketches, 747
 "Elegiac Stanzas Suggested by a Picture of Peele Castle", 574
An Evening Walk, 747
 "Fragment of a 'Gothic' Tale", 574, 747, 748, 749
 "Goody Blake and Harry Gill", 662
 "Hart-Leap Well", 662
Lyrical Ballads, 570–71, 572, 573, 574, 662, 747
 "Peter Bell", 662
Salisbury Plain poems, 747, 749
 "The Thorn", 574, 662
 "The Vale of Esthwaite", 747, 748–9
 working-class readers, xxxvi, 75, 165, 489, 504, 610
 Wren, Christopher, 40, 41
 Wright, Sir Almroth, 626
 Wright, Angela, 256–7
 Wright, Richard, 8, 633
Native Son, 10
 Wright, Thomas, 41
 writers and writing theme, 383, 451, 716
see also women writers
 Wyndham, John: *The Day of the Triffids*, 425
 Wynne, Madeline Yale, 17, 466
- xenophobia and racism
 in Lewis's *The Monk*, 492
 Lovecraft and immigration, 404, 405, 601
 Rohmer's Fu Manchu stories, 564
 and Stoker's *Dracula*, 493, 540, 616
see also Orientalism; race
X-Files, The (TV series), 405, 504, 506
xiaogui (fetus ghosts), 49

- X. L. (Julius Osgood Field): "A Kiss of Judas", 79
X-Men (film), 182
- Yahp, Beth: *The Crocodile Fury*, 513
- Yarbro, Chelsea Quinn: *Hotel Transylvania*, 332
- Yates, Frances, 578
- Yates, James, 85
- Yeats, W. B., 356, 358, 383
 and Golden Dawn, 71, 160, 251, 413, 480, 605
- Yellow Book, The* (periodical), 250
- Yeux sans visage, Les* (film), 246, 423
- yokai* (Japanese evil spirits), 417, 418
- Yokoyama Ryuichi: *Fuku-chan*, 418
- yomihon* (manga collection), 418
- Young, Edward, 41, 305, 613
Conjectures on Original Composition, 653–4
Night-Thoughts, 303, 304, 653
- Young Lust* (comic), 130
- youth culture
 American Gothic, 19, 21–2
 vampire fiction, 21–2, 679–80
 werewolves, 734
see also Goth (subculture); *Twilight* saga
- Zafón, Carlos Ruiz: *The Shadow of the Wind*, 195
- Zanger, Mollee: *Gardenias Where There Are None*, 394
- Zap* (comic), 130
- Zaragoza, G., 475
- Zender, Karl, 342
- zhiguai* (Chinese ghost stories), 47
- Zhukovsky, Vasily, 582
- Zionism and Wandering Jew figure, 377
- Zittaw press, xxxv, 140
- Zlosnik, Sue, 211, 235, 348
- Zola, Émile, 175
- zombies, 751–7
 and Anglo-Caribbean Gothic, 30, 513, 751
 and capitalism, 261, 751–2, 756
 comics and graphic novels, 128
 and film, 30, 314, 373, 407, 589, 628, 751–3
 and games, 267–8, 269, 755
 and horror fiction, 329, 722
 Japanese "body horror" films, 373
 Matheson's *I Am Legend*, 425
 and monstrosity, 457
 and postcolonial Gothic, 513, 751
 Scandinavian Gothic, 589
 and voodoo, 721–2, 751, 752, 753
 Welsh Gothic, 732
- zombie studies, 261, 262
- Zschokke, J. D. H., 214, 523
- Zuidinga, Robert-Henk, 214

